Experiments and observations on quilled and red Peruvian bark : among which are included, some remarkable effects arising from the action of common bark and magnesia upon each other : with remarks on the nature and mode of treatment of fevers, putrid sore-throat, rheumatism, scrophula, and other diseases; in order to ascertain the cases in which bark may be administered-either alone, or combined with other remedies-to the best advantage : to which is added, an appendix, on the cinchona caribbaea / by Thomas Skeete, M. D.

Contributors

Skeete, Thomas, 1757-1789. Clark, Henry University of Bristol. Library

Publication/Creation

London : Printed for J. Murray, No 32. Fleet-Street; and sold by W. Creech and G. Elliot, Edinburgh; and Luke White and W. Gilbert, Dublin, 1786.

Persistent URL

https://wellcomecollection.org/works/xjzf8jcz

Provider

Special Collections of the University of Bristol Library

License and attribution

This material has been provided by This material has been provided by University of Bristol Library. The original may be consulted at University of Bristol Library. where the originals may be consulted. This work has been identified as being free of known restrictions under copyright law, including all related and neighbouring rights and is being made available under the Creative Commons, Public Domain Mark.

You can copy, modify, distribute and perform the work, even for commercial purposes, without asking permission.



Wellcome Collection 183 Euston Road London NW1 2BE UK T +44 (0)20 7611 8722 E library@wellcomecollection.org https://wellcomecollection.org



1513026053



UNIVERSITY OF BRISTOL

MEDICAL LIBRARY

Restr. Aled. 18





Experiments and Observations

ON

biblark

QUILLED AND RED PERUVIAN BARK:

AMONG WHICH ARE INCLUDED,

Some remarkable Effects arising from the Action of COMMON BARK and MAGNESIA upon each other.

WITH

REMARKS

On the NATURE and MODE OF TREATMENT OF FEVERS, PUTRID SORE-THROAT, RHEUMATISM, SCROPHULA, and other DISEASES;

In order to afcertain the Cafes in which Bark may be administered—either alone, or combined with other Remedies—to the best Advantage.

TO WHICH IS ADDED,

A N A P P E N D I X, On the CINCHONA CARIBBÆA.

By THOMAS SKEETE, M.D.

LONDON:

PRINTED FOR J. MURRAY, Nº 32, FLEET-STREET; AND SOLD BY W. CREECH AND G. ELLIOT, EDINBURGH; AND LUKE WHITE AND W. GILBERT, DUBLIN.

M. DCC. LXXXVI.

- admirans venerabile donum Fatalis Virgæ longo post tempore visum. VIRG. UNIVERSITY OF BRISTOL MEDICINE

WILLIAM SAUNDERS, M.D. F.A.S. PHYSICIAN TO GUY'S HOSPITAL, &c. &c.

AND TO

WALTER FARQUHAR, Esq. surgeon.

GENTLEMEN,

WHEN a young practitioner makes his first appearance as an author, he naturally seeks for a patronage, which is likely to procure him an indulgent attention from the public. To whom, then, could this attempt be addreffed with greater propriety than to you, who, possessing an established medical reputation, have at the

DEDICATION.

vi

the fame time been pleafed to confer on me the kindest offices of friendship?

The pleafing recollection of the advantages which I have derived from one of you, during the profecution of my medical purfuits, not only from your judicious practice as a Phyfician, but from your engaging excellence as a Teacher, cannot occur more forcibly at any time than at the prefent, when I am bringing forward the fruits of your inftruction. The remembrance, too, of the difinterested fervices and attention which I have long experienced from both of you, must, on this, as well as on every occasion, call forth my warmest acknowledgments; and if

DEDICATION.

vii

if any thing can contribute farther to the pleafure which I feel in thus addreffing you, it is the knowledge of the fincere efteem which you entertain for each other.

I cannot help trembling for the fate of this Effay: but, whatever difficulties I may have to encounter, that you may long enjoy the reputation which you have fo defervedly acquired, is the unfeigned wifh of,

GENTLEMEN,

Your faithful and

most obliged humble Servant,

Pater-Nofler Row, Jan. 2d, 1786.

THOMAS SKEETE.



HE Treatife, which is now fubmitted to the confideration of the Public, was originally written in form of a differtation for one of the prize medals of the Harveian Society at Edinburgh, and had a reference chiefly, at that time, to the comparative powers of the red and quilled Peruvian Bark. The Society thought proper to honour it with a medal, although, from the hafty manner in which it was written, it was certainly in many parts faulty and imperfect. Engaged, indeed, as I neceffarily found myfelf in academical purfuits, on my arrival at Edinburgh in the beginning of the winter 1783, the few leifure hours which remained would have been perfectly inadequate to any attempt of the kind at fo late a period, had I not been

been induced to it from a confideration, that, during feveral years refidence in Guy's Hofpital, I had fortunately enjoyed opportunities, under the direction of Dr. Saunders, of becoming familiar, not only with the chemical nature of the Bark, but with its exhibition in a variety of difeafes.—I was farther encouraged to enter into the enquiry propofed by the Harveian Society, in confequence of the promife of feveral confidential friends*, who refided, at that time, in the houfe with me, to affift in whatever additional experiments fhould be thought neceffary in the inveftigation of the fubject.

It was by no means my intention, in the beginning, to publish it to the world at large; though, in order to comply with the wishes of many of my friends, I determined, shortly after it was known to

* Dr. Hayle of Jamaica, Mr. Chapman of Barbadoes, and Mr. Gaitskell, Surgeon at Redriff, gentlemen highly diffinguished for their industry and integrity.

x

have

xix

ing

have obtained a prize, to print, when convenient, a few copies for their infpection; not thinking it fufficiently interefting to engage the attention of the profeffion in general. With the advice and concurrence, however, of my medical friends, I have at length ventured to deliver my fentiments publicly, in the expectation, that, on a fubject fo highly important, fome obfervations may be found not unworthy of attention, efpecially as I have beftowed confiderable pains, for fome months paft, in correcting and enlarging it.

Many of the experiments have been repeated in prefence of men of great attention and difcernment, particularly those from which the most important conclufions are derived, in order to guard, as much as possible, against the fallacy of experiments hastily conducted, or not sufficiently repeated and diversified.

The experiments with magnefia, which appear highly worthy of notice, are entirely added to the original ones; although I have not been very defirous of multiply-

a 2

xii PREFACE.

ing or unneceffarily increasing their number, from the conviction, that a long enumeration of this kind often perplexes, and, fo far from illustrating the fubject, rather tends to render it more obscure.

The practical part of the Effay, or that relating to the exhibition of the Bark in various diseases, is confiderably augmented, fo as to contain, from my own observation, corrected and affifted by numerous authors, whom I have confulted for the purpofe, the greatest part of what may be deemed useful on the subject. And, having thus carefully collected into one view, the detached articles of information, acquired by different perfons, I cannot help flattering myfelf that my endeavours will be found in a great measure to facilitate the progrefs of fludents, and those more particularly who have not leifure or inclination to examine the various writers on Materia Medica, and on the practice of phyfic, who have treated of Peruvian Bark. The repetition and abfurd theories with which many of these abound, tending to

to obfcure the knowledge which would otherwise prove useful and entertaining, first led me to form a felection, and to purfue a plan that feemed fufficiently defirable to compensate for any difficulties which might be encountered in the attempt. I am fully aware, at the fame time, that, notwithstanding the extensive confideration which I have beftowed on this subject, there are some difadvantages, in which I shall necessarily find myself involved. There are many perfons, who feem fo thoroughly fatisfied with the knowledge which they have acquired with regard to it, and who think that it has fo frequently been discussed in medical writings, that little can now be added worthy of attention. The love of novelty, therefore, and the credit which is commonly annexed to it, cannot operate in the prefent instance. My claim to indulgence must arise from the attempt to render more perfect a subject, which, though previously cultivated to very excellent purpofes, feemed still to admit of farther improve-

ments.

XIII

xiv

ments. It is certain too, that, although many valuable experiments and obfervations have been published at different times on Bark, yet they have generally been on detached parts of the subject, not having been written with the view of bringing together the whole in one publication.

By entering fomewhat into an examination of the nature, or most obvious conditions of many of the difeases which are enumerated in this treatife, I have endeavoured to point out the particular circumftances, under which Bark is more especially indicated, in order to determine how far its powers may be relied on, and in what fituations it may be proper to employ other means, either to increase its efficacy, or fulfil indications, to which, in its feparate state, it does not appear adapted.

Some may, perhaps, be ready to accufe me of too great a digreffion on many occafions. I truft, however, that I shall be excufed by most of my readers, who may probably meet with some remarks, which, 7 though

though not strictly connected with the fubject, will not, on that account, prove lefs acceptable.

If it should be objected to me, that I have not had fufficient experience to decide with propriety on many of the practical subjects which are treated of, it must be remembered, that, in all fuch cafes, a careful comparison of the best practical authorities has been attempted; and although I should fometimes differ from the men to whom I am most indebted, it is no fmall fatisfaction to me, that the observations which have enabled me to reafon on the nature and treatment of different difeafes, have been derived, not only from the extenfive opportunities and inftruction af-. forded by Dr. Saunders, but by Dr. Thomlinfon and Dr. Hervey, the other phyficians to Guy's Hofpital, to whom, alfo, I confider myfelf much indebted for their polite attention. Nor can I forbear, at this time, expreffing my acknowledgments to Dr. Gregory of Edinburgh, for the practical information which I had the pleafure

XV

a 4.

xvi PREFACE.

pleafure of receiving from him, during my attendance on the clinical wards of the infirmary at that place, and on his clinical lectures.

As perfpicuity is far more defirable, in writing on all fubjects of fcience, than any ornaments of ftyle, I have endeavoured, throughout the whole of this treatife, to render my meaning as intelligible as poffible : if I have attained this, in the opinion of my readers, I shall receive great fatisfaction.

I cannot help regretting that the learned and ingenious obfervations of Sir George Baker, on the hiftory of Peruvian Bark, and the circumftances attending its firft introduction into Europe, published in the 3d volume of the Medical Transactions, did not fall into my hands soon enough to permit me, in treating of that part of the subject, to avail myself of any of the curious facts which he has endeavoured to eftablish.

It may not be improper to mention in this place, that I have been engaged, for fome

PREFACE. xvii

fome time past, in profecuting a train of experiments with Opium on men and different animals, and in collecting practical observations with regard to it, which I propose to publish at some future opportunity, should the present treatife meet with the countenance and approbation of the profession. Many of my friends must be fufficiently aware, that the experiments to which I allude were, in the beginning, inftituted for the purpose of an inaugural differtation; but, as I found, in the courfe of the purfuit, that my views could not be comprehended in fuch a performance, I foon defifted from that attempt. I have been constantly accumulating observations, however, on the fubject, so as in time, I trust, to enable me, in fome meafure, to reconcile the contradictory opinions which at prefent fubfift among medical men, concerning the nature and properties of this celebrated remedy,

CONTENTS.



e T [xix] 0 0

CONTENTS.

SECTON

PART I.

SECTION I.

OF COMMON PERUVIAN BARK.

CHAP. I.

Page

GENERAL History and sensible Properties of the Bark - I

CHAP. II.

Of the Analysis of quilled Bark, with a Comparison between it and the flat Species ---- 15

CHAP. III.

A Confideration of the sensible Effects of quilled,

CONTENTS.

XX

quilled, and of common Peruvian Bark in general, on the Body - 80

SECTION II.

OF RED PERUVIAN BARK.

CHAP. I.

An Inquiry into the Nature and Properties of red Bark, its sensible Qualities, Analysis, and its sensible Effects on the Body; including a Comparison between it and the quilled Bark - 86

CHAP. II.

Examination of the Proofs of the Superior Efficacy of red Bark - 114

CHAP. III.

Attempt to determine whether the red Bark is the Cinchona Officinalis of Linnæus, a Variety of it, or a different Species of the Genus Cinchona only - 125

SECTION

CONTENTS.

SECTION III.

GENERAL, OBSERVATIONS ON PERUVIAN BARK.

CHAP. I.

Inquiry concerning the Modus Operandi of Bark in general - 132

CHAP. II.

Different Methods of exhibiting Bark, with the various Articles which are added to it, and the Purposes which they are intended to answer - 140

CHAP. III.

Remarks on the Pharmaceutical Treatment of Bark — _____ 160

PART

XXI

Page

XXII CONTENTS.

PART II.

SECTFON III.

OF THE DISEASES IN WHICH BARK IS MORE PARTICULARLY REQUIRED, WITH OCCASIONAL REMARKS ON THEIR NATURE AND MODE OF TREATMENT.

SECTION I.

CHAP. I. Page OF Fevers - 167

CHAP. II.

Of the malignant Angina, or putrid ulcerated Sore-Throat _____ 207

CHAP. III.

Of Rheumatism

227

CHAP. IV.

amente

Of the Use of Bark in Erysipelatous Fever, Dysentery, Small-Pox, &c. 240

CHAP.

CONTENTS. xxiii CHAP. V. Of Hæmorrhages ---- 251

CHAP. VI.

Of the Ufe of Bark in Dropfy, and in various other Diforders, chiefly of the chronic Kind — 258

CHAP. VII.

Of the Use of Bark in Epilepsy, Hysteria, and other Diseases commonly called nervous — —

SECTION II.

272

CHAP. I.

Of the Use of Bark in promoting Suppuration, and in the Cure of Gangrene - 286

CHAP. II.

Of the Use of Bark in Scrophulous Affections, including Rickets, particular Forms

xxiv CONTENTS. Forms of Phthifis Pulmonalis, Hydrocephalus, &c. — 304 CHAP. III. Of the Use of Bark in Lues Venerea 324 APPENDIX — 335

ERRATA.

Page 2, line 16, for drunk, read drank.
95, --- 12, for nor, read or.
96, --- 10, for exceeding, read exceedingly.
108, --- 16, for near, read nearly.
135, --- 13, for antizimick, read antizymick.
280, --- 21, after 4th edition, infert volume.

PART

PART I.

SECTION

OF COMMON PERUVIAN BARK.

ohno CHAP. I.

General History and sensible Properties of the Bark.

I T is not my intention on the prefent occcafion to enumerate the great variety of names, by which different authors and perfons have diftinguished this article, with the circumstances from which they have originated; as these are to be found in most of the books on Materia Medica, and are particularly noticed by Dr. Alston. The title of Peruvian Bark,

OF

or that of Cinchona Officinalis, of Linnæus, derived from the celebrated cure of an intermittent fever, which was performed by it in the cafe of the Countefs of Cinchon, foon after its difcovery, is fufficient for every ufeful purpofe; the terms of Quinquina, Pulvis Patrum, Pulvis Cardinalis de Lugo, &c. &c. being feldom heard of at this day, and rather leading to ambiguity than to any real utility.

For the fame reafons, it would be unneceffary, I conceive, to dwell on the period of its introduction into practice; on the accidental discovery of its virtues, in confequence of an Indian, who, labouring under an intermittent, drunk of the water of a lake, which contained fome of the branches of the tree; on its being first brought into Europe about the year 1649; on its having fallen into difrepute for a time; and on its happy reftoration by Sydenham, Morton, and Torti. It is fufficient to obferve, that after the celebrated phyficians just mentioned, the excellent qualities of this remedy have been to fully eftablished

Of common PERUVIAN BARK. 3 eftablished by Hoffman, De Haen, Pringle, Cleghorn, and by so many other practitioners of eminence, that there is little reason to fear its ever sharing the same undeferved fate again.—We may almost indeed venture to affert, that this will never happen while medicine continues to be cultivated, and the remedy can be procured in its genuine state.

The most accurate account that has been published of the plant which furnishes the Peruvian Bark, is that of Condamine, in the Memoirs of the Royal Academy of Sciences of Paris, for the year 1738; from which most of the other deforiptions have been copied, and from which likewife Linnæus was led to refer it to the class *Pentandria*, order *Monogynia*, of his fexual fystem, under the name and genus of Cinchona.

Two fpecies only are defcribed by this naturalift, viz. the *Cinchona officinalis pa*nicula brachiata, and the *Cinchona pedun*culis unifloris. The first of these is the only one which I propose to confider at B 2 present;

prefent; as the other, which is a native of the Caribbee Iflands, will occur with greater propriety in the Appendix, in treating of the Jamaica and St. Lucia Bark.

The trees which produce the Peruvian Bark grow in great plenty in different parts of Peru, but particularly on the hills near the city of Loxa, and on Mount Cajanuma. It is faid by fome to be a tall flender tree; by others to be of a middling fize only. Pomet compares it to the fize of a cherry tree; but Condamine, whofe account is most to be depended on, observes, that when he was in Peru, he did not fee a tree which exceeded the thickness of a man's arm, and which was more than twelve or fifteen feet high.

There is reafon, however, to think that thefe were not very old, as it has been found that they often die from being stripped of the bark, and confequently that the tree is capable of greater dimensions.

one which I propole to confider at

It

It is faid that the trees are propagated by the fpontaneous fcattering of the feeds, which, together with the leaves and flowers, are in perfection at every feafon of the year .- The Bark, according to Arrot's account in the 40th volume of the Philofophical Transactions, is separated from the tree, during the months of September, October, and November, at which time the rains ceafe; but it should feem that it may be collected at any other period of the year, provided it can be properly dried .---During the exposure of it to the fun and air, it is neceffary that it should be frequently agitated, in order that it may be uniformly deprived of moifture, and rendered fit for the market.

Some prefer the Bark of the branches, while others affirm that the trunk and root of the tree furnish it in a more powerful and valuable condition. The fruit and feeds have been supposed to posses powers fimilar to those of the Bark-this, however, does not appear to have been fufficiently ascertained, and if it could even be proved

TRVDC

proved that it is the cafe, there is reafon to fufpect that they could fcarcely be fupplied in fufficient quantity to render them an object of attention for medical purpofes. It would be well, indeed, if any method could be adopted of obtaining the feeds, with a view to the introduction of the plant into different parts of the Eaft and Weft Indies.

Three fpecies or varieties of the Bark have been generally diftinguished, viz. the white, the yellow, and the red; but some enumerate a greater number; thus Newman * informs us, that Vaillant, a celebrated botanist of Paris, affured him that he knew fix forts, and confirmed the account given by Lemery and Pomet, that Potofi affords the best.—The white Bark is chiefly found on the tops of the mountains, and is supposed to be much affected by cold, to which, from its fituation, it is more especially exposed. The yellow and red, on the contrary, are faid to grow at a great distance from it; being found in the

* See Newman's Chem. Works, by Lewis, 4to, p. 339. lower

lower parts of the mountains, where the wind and cold are lefs liable to produce any unfavourable effect upon them .- Condamine remarks, that with regard to the powers with which they cure difeafes, the red greatly excels the others; and adds, that the white appears to be a peculiar species, while the yellowish and red do not effentially differ : but this, with what farther relates to the natural history of Peruvian Bark, and the different botanical accounts of it, must be referred to the fecond fection of this part of the Effay, where the fubject of red Bark, and its connection with the common and guilled, will be more fully difcuffed.

The common Peruvian Bark is brought to us in pieces of different fizes; fome rolled up in fhort thick quills; others of a greater length, thinner, and twig like; fome altogether flat, and others again rounded, but not forming quills. Externally, the Bark is either of a brownifh, greyifh, of a blackifh brown, or fometimes even of a black colour, and often covered

in part with a whitifh mofs; internally, of a yellowifh, reddifh, or rufty iron colour.—That which is good of either of thefe varieties, fhould break clofe and fmooth, appear refinous, and prove friable betwixt the teeth. The inferior kinds exhibit more of a ligneous texture, are often large, thick, and of a paler colour, and in chewing feparate into fibres. The Bark of the former defeription, is fuppofed by feveral of the writers on Materia Medica, to pulverize more eafily than the latter, and when powdered to be of a light brownifh colour, refembling that of cinnamon, but fomewhat paler.

Some perfons confider the fmall, thin, flat pieces of Bark as the beft; but the quilled fort with the rougheft coat, efpecially if of a bright cinnamon colour on the infide, is held by many in the higheft eftimation.—Some again prefer that kind which is black, or nearly fo, on its external furface; while others believe that the larger flat pieces, of a reddifh colour, are often of equal, if not fuperior efficacy. The

The Bark which was brought from America fome years ago, under the title of Female Peruvian Bark, is defcribed as having been confiderably thicker than the genuine; whiter on the outfide; redder within, and weaker in fmell and tafte than the true Bark. This was found from experience to be much lefs effectual than the genuine fort, which it was frequently mixed with, or fubftituted for, in France; infomuch that its importation was prohibited by law.

A remarkable difference in the quality of the Bark kept by the druggifts, is evident from the different prices which it always bears in their fhops. Having repeatedly heard that it could be purchafed for any fum between the extremes of two and ten fhillings, I have been led more particularly to inquire into the condition in which this article comes into their hands; and, as it is certainly a fubject of great importance, I fhall infert in this place every circumftance that I have been able to afcertain concerning it.—If

my
my information can be depended on, and I have every reason to think that it has been derived from the most genuine fource, the Bark is originally brought to market in three forms; viz. the common, the fecond or middling, and the beft .- The chefts of common Bark weigh about two hundred and fifty pounds each, and in thefe there is fcarcely any thing but the coarfe woody pieces; which, however, are not thrown away, but are chiefly used for powder and making into tinctures .- The chefts of the fecond, which are much of the fame weight, are made up of a mixture of bad and good, and are those which the druggists garble or separate into different parcels; they yield each, upon an average, twenty-five pounds of quilled Bark, and as much of coarfe or common, while the remaining part conflitutes the flandard middling Bark, which fells in general at about five shillings per pound .- The best kind, which feldom weighs above one hundred and twenty or thirty pounds per cheft, is almost all of the twig and quilled

quilled Bark, and is only fifted before it is fold. This now and then bears the high price of ten or twelve fhillings per pound, but may be purchased in general for seven or eight.

After the circumstances just enumerated, it must be obvious that every practitioner fhould make himfelf well acquainted with the different appearances which the Bark is capable of affuming, fo as to be able to judge readily of the comparative powers of any number of parcels of it, and to diftinguish with accuracy that kind which may be administered with confidence, in a variety of inftances where the efficacy of good Bark has been fully established. I have more than once known this remedy exhibited in a ftate of the most preffing danger, when it was of fo indifferent a quality, that fcarcely any other effect than that of unneceffarily loading the patient's ftomach, could be expected from it.

The Bark is defcribed by Lewis * as having " a light fmell, approaching to

* See Lewis's Mat. Med. p. 485, &c. last edition. "mustines,

"muftinefs, yet fo much of the aromatic kind, as not to be difagreeable. Its tafte confiderably bitter, aftringent, very durable in the mouth, and accompanied with fome degree of aromatic warmth, but not fufficient to prevent its being ungrateful."—Moft of the authors that I have confulted agree with him in afcribing bitternefs, aftringency, and aroma to this article; fome indeed infift more upon the aromatic property of the Bark than he feems to have done.

With refpect to these qualities, as far as the smell and taste can direct us, I am of opinion that no aroma is discoverable in the Bark by either; but this will be decided more particularly by Experiments foon to be related.——That it is confiderably bitter, no one, I imagine, will doubt. Dr. Alston remarks, that the bitterness is not immediately perceived on chewing it, but continues long in the mouth; infomuch, that after chewing a little of it, which had been kept more than twenty years, this quality continued perceptible

Of common PERUVIAN BARK. 13 ceptible on the tongue full three hours *. The fame author obferves, that Peruvian Bark is but very flightly aftringent, for that on tafting many famples of it, of different ages, he could sometimes perceive no ftypticity, at other times a little roughness or dryness on the tongue, and on other occafions it appeared fubaftringent, like dried forrel roots. It is very certain, that the aftringency of Bark, when compared with the Gum Kino and many other aftringents, is inconfiderable; but that it clearly possesses this quality in a greater or lefs degree, is proved not only from the tafte, but from the change of colour and precipitation, which the preparations of iron produce when added to different infusions and decoctions of it. I have always found, upon mixing a folution of fal martis in water with thefe, unlefs they were exceedingly weak, that a dark-coloured precipitate was the confequence; hence I conclude that Dr. Alfon must have been mistaken in alledging,

* See Alfton's Materia Medica.

that

that a green colour only refulted from fuch additions. When indeed the preparations of Bark were very weak, the beautiful green colour which he fpeaks of was produced; the liquor likewife remaining in the other experiments, after the precipitation of the dark-coloured part, was generally green.

From what has been faid, it would feem to follow, that in making a choice of Bark, we should not only attend to the marks of goodness discoverable by the eye, which have been already fully enumerated, but that we should also direct our attention particularly to the degree of bitterness and aftringency, by chewing fome of it carefully, and giving the preference cæteris paribus to that which makes the most powerful impression on the taste. As to the Imell, it is difficult to defcribe it, farther than by obferving, that it poffeffes a peculiar kind of mustiness, by which it may be diftinguished; for I have not been able to annex any idea of an aromatic property to it.

CHAP.

CHAP. II.

Of the Analysis of quilled Bark, with a Comparison between it and the flat Species.

MANY experiments have been made on Bark by Dr. Percival and others, but the conclusions drawn from the inveftigations of that refpectable phyfician have been more generally received than any I am acquainted with. This circumftance has induced me, in the course of my inquiries, particularly to keep in view his ingenious Effay on Aftringents; and although 1 should be ready to confirm many of his observations, I have been under the neceffity, after repeated trials, of differing very effentially from him in feveral important particulars. I do not mean to fuggest, that the refult of any experiment, performed exactly after his method, has been

been fo much different from that which he has defcribed, as that by diverfifying the experiments, and contrafting them with others which did not occur to him; in fhort, by entering into the fubject of Bark itfelf to a greater extent than he has done, I have perceived that fome of his conclusions are fo far from being fupported by fufficient premifes, that I am certain, upon a more careful examination, this candid philosopher will be ready to relinquish them.

It is well afcertained, that the only method of conducting the analyfis of any particular vegetable matter, is by fubjecting it to the action of various chemical fubftances, with the view of obferving either the effects of folution and mixture on the one hand, or of decomposition on the other; for, as the true nature of vegetables is fo remarkably altered by the force of fire, that fimilar products are obtained from those of the most opposite qualities, it is evident that little can be expected from fuch a fource, however powerful and efficacious Of common PERUVIAN BARK. 17 cacious it may be in difcovering the real conflituent parts of a variety of fubjects belonging to the mineral kingdom. —Having judged it admiffible, notwithftanding, to try the effects of heat moderately applied to the Bark, in order to determine how far it confifts of volatile parts; or, in other words, what foundation there is for the aroma, which has been fo generally afcribed to it, feveral experiments were accordingly performed for this purpofe.

Every other fubftance, which is faid to be aromatic, may be made to yield in diftillation, either an effential oil (which may be collected), or impart an odour to water or fpirit of wine; and, after having given out the effential oil, the refiduum is found difpoffeffed of aroma; a plain proof that this quality depends on an effential oil. If Bark then be aromatic, the fame confequences fhould refult from its diftillation. Whether this is the cafe or not, the following experiments will affift us in determining.

EXPERIMENT I.

To half an ounce of the beft quilled Bark well bruifed, were added eight ounces of pure water, in a proper diftilling apparatus. The fire was raifed very gently, until about two ounces of liquid were collected in the receiver. On examination, it was found to poffers fearcely any flavour, nothing that could with propriety be called aromatic; for there was juft enough of the Bark to be perceived to lead to the furpicion of the materials with which the diftillation had been conducted.

EXPERIMENT II.

To half an ounce of the fame kind of Bark, reduced to a coarfe powder, were added eight ounces of proof fpirit in a diftilling apparatus, and thefe were treated in the fame manner as in the laft experiment. The liquor collected in the receiver being fubjected to examination, difcovered no traces of the Bark, which either the fmell or tafte could difcern in the fmalleft de-

gree. The effect of a chalybeate folution was tried with the product of this, as well as of the foregoing distillation, but produced no change on either.

Two diftillations were made with the *Cafcarilla Bark*, one with water, and the other with fpirit, in the fame proportions, and under fimilar circumftances to the laft experiments, in order that a comparifon might be inftituted. To both it communicated a ftrong impregnation, but more powerful to the water than the fpirit, the former of which was exceedingly grate-ful*. The Cafcarilla, then, is with much juffice faid to be aromatic, while the aroma, afcribed to Peruvian Bark, appears to reft on a very flight foundation.

I thought it particularly neceffary to inquire fully into this circumstance, fince most writers lay great stress on the suppos-

* The fimple diffilled water of Cafcarilla partakes fo ftrongly of the ufeful Bark from which it is prepared, that I should beg leave to propose keeping it hereafter in the shops, on the same, if not on a better footing, with the distilled waters in common use.

ed aroma, and condemn certain forms of the Bark, from the idea that it is diffipated during their preparation. Farther, it is well afcertained in many inftances, that the efficacy of this valuable remedy is promoted by the addition of different aromatics; which would be joined ftill more frequently perhaps with it, were practitioners at pains to inquire whether it really poffeffes the quality in queftion or not.

The proceffes of diffillation from which the above conclusions are drawn, were at first conducted in the laboratory of Guy's Hospital, by my worthy friend Mr. Babington, to whom I am indebted for numerous advantages, which I derived in every branch of the profession, during the time which I had the pleasure to reside in the house with him.

As I had the fulleft confidence in his accuracy and fkill, in every chemical inveftigation which he fhould attempt, I did not, in the first instance, hesitate to affert with him, that no effential oil was contained in Bark, the want of a proper apparatus

at

Of common PERUVIAN BARK. 21 at Edinburgh having prevented my conducting the diffillations, at that place, with the accuracy and expedition which was neceffary .- A contrary opinion, however, having been maintained by Mr. Irving, in his Treatife lately published on this fubject, I have fince that time repeated the diffillation of Peruvian Bark in water, and fubmitted the refult of the process to the examination of fuch gentlemen as happened to be at the hospital on the day of performing it. The liquor which was collected in the receiver could not, on the frictest examination, be perceived to contain any thing like an effential oil. To feveral perfons it appeared almost intirely destitute either of smell or taste; while others thought there was a flavour fufficiently characteristic of Bark, to enable them to determine that it had been employed in the distillation. Mr. Irving indeed confesses, that in his experiment (See page 29), the water had but a very faint tafte of the Bark, and yet he afterwards (p. 31), concludes that it loses much of

C 3

its aroma by boiling. Now, if it were even proved that Bark poffeffed an aroma, or effential oil, on which the fmell of the diftilled liquor depended, it would furely not be an admiffible conclusion, that much of this principle was diffipated, when it could fearcely be rendered obvious to the tafte. But it will be fufficiently apparent, I truft, that the Bark either contains no effential oil whatever, or at any rate fo fmall a proportion as not to enable us, in the flighteft degree, to attribute any of its medical virtues to fuch a principle; or from thence to explain its operation.

To bring this fubject to a more decided conclution, I would obferve, that it is by no means neceffary to fuppofe the prefence of an effential oil in every fubftance which makes an imprefion on the organs of fmelling. No perfon, I imagine, will refer the pungent odour of volatile alkali, or of volatile fulphureous acid, to this fource. All that feems required, for the purpofe of conflictuting the ftate of fubftances in queftion, is, that fome of their finer

OF common PERUVIAN BARK. 23 finer particles should be volatile enough to mix with the air which is to be applied to the nostrils; and there are innumerable instances of bodies which can be distinguished by the smell, in which an effential oil has never been fuspected.-Gentian Root, for inftance, may be readily known in this way; but there is fcarcely an article in the Materia Medica more remote from any idea that we can form of an effential oil, or of any aromatic quality. I was induced, on this account, to distil a quantity of this fubstance with water, in order to form a comparison between it and Peruvian Bark; and it was obvious, not only to myfelf, but to Mr. Babington and most of the gentlemen who examined it, that the Gentian imparts just as much of its qualities, in such a process, discoverable to the fmell and tafte, as Bark does. But we cannot, on that account, infer, that either the one or the other contains an effential oil, especially when we compare them with the distillations of mint, cinnamon, cascarilla, orange peel,

C 4

&c.

&c. which are with the ftricteft propriety faid to be aromatic fubftances, and which by the procefs are difpoffeffed of their active and ufeful properties.

It appears to me, that the flight fmell of the condensed liquor, in the distillation of Bark, arifes from a few of the finer refinous particles, which are raifed by the heat, and are more numerous in proportion as it is more quickly applied; hence, in making decoctions of the Bark, if the heat be very fuddenly applied, we may frequently observe a kind of refinous pellicle on the furface of the liquor, fhining fometimes in fuch a way, as to give the idea of fomething oily having been poured upon it. I cannot help thinking, that it has been some appearance of this kind, which has been mistaken by Mr. Irving and others for a real effential oil, fuppofing a microfcopical deception, which has fo frequently happened in philosophical investigations, even out of the question. Mr. Irving expressly mentions (p. 29), that he conducted his distillation by means of a brifk 270

Of common PERUVIAN BARK. 25 a brifk heat; a circumftance which we are always directed by chemical writers to avoid, as the more moderate the degree of heat, above a certain point, the more perfect is the effential oil which we obtain. —A ftrong heat endangers the production of an empyreumatic oil, which may be obtained from fubftances entirely deftitute of any effential oil.

Having afcertained that Bark confifted chiefly, if not entirely, of *fixed parts*, I directed my attention, in the next place, to thefe, in order to form fome fatisfactory conclusions with refpect to their nature, as difcoverable by various additions, and especially by the operation of different menftrua. With this view I made the following Experiments.

EXPERIMENT III.

Two drachms of beft quilled Bark, reduced to a tolerably fine powder, were added to two ounces of *proof fpirit*, and thefe were fuffered to remain together nine days, the vial having been well agitated three times

times a day. The tincture was then paffed carefully through common filtering paper. In order to determine exactly how much the Bark had loft in this experiment, I filled a vial, capable of containing by meafure ten drachms of fluid, with fome of the fame spirit from which the tincture had been made, and, having weighed this accurately, poured out the spirit, and filled it with the tincture, which weighed four grains more. It was determined in this way, that the two ounces of fpirit must have diffolved fix grains, or fomewhat more, of the Bark. I confidered this a more certain method of discovering the comparative powers of different folvents or menstrua, than that employed by Dr. Percival*, as it must be exceedingly difficult to reftore any powdery fubftance to the exact flate of drynefs which it poffeffed before the experiment, without fome portion of it being diffipated, or accidentally loft .- According to the method which I adopted, the vial was filled above the

* V. Percival's Effays, Vol. i. page 91.

neck,

Of common PERUVIAN BARK. 27 neck, which was very fmall, in fuch a manner that the increase or diminution of a fingle drop caused an evident difference. Concluding it to be fufficiently correct, I resolved to perform all my experiments in a fimilar way, not however without repeating many of them more than once, in order to ascertain their truth with greater certainty, and to guard thoroughly against any deception from the eye in filling the vial to the exact mark.

EXPERIMENT IV.

Two drachms of Bark, under the fame circumftances as in the laft experiment, were added to two ounces of *restified fpirit of wine*, and after being nine days together, the vial having been agitated from time to time, as in the experiment with the proof fpirit, the tincture was filtered. I was much furprifed on finding that the vial already mentioned, when filled with fome of it, weighed fourteen grains more than the fame vial filled with the pure restified spirit. Although I could plainly

plainly perceive, from the appearance of the tincture, that it was of confiderable ftrength, I neverthelefs repeated the experiment of weighing it feveral times, with the view of determining its fpecific gravity; and in every inftance found the refult the fame.

Dr. Percival feems to doubt the fuperior folvent power of rectified fpirit; and Dr. Lewis, although he allows it to be preferable to proof fpirit, does not attempt to calculate in what proportion. In the trials which I have made, the difference has certainly proved very remarkable, being at leaft three to one in favour of the pure rectified fpirit of wine.

Having afcertained the fact, it may not be improper to inquire how far it correfponds with other chemical phænomena, and admits of an explanation upon the principles which have been obferved to regulate this beautiful and valuable fcience. It is well known that fpirit of wine attracts and diffolves refinous bodies, that fpirit and water have a ftrong chemical attraction

Of common PERUVIAN BARK. 29 tion for each other, and that water poffeffes a fimilar attraction for all mucilaginous fubstances. It was reasonable therefore to expect a priori, that proof fpirit should prove a better menstruum for Bark than rectified, the spirituous part being adapted to the refin, and the watery to the mucilage; for we shall afterwards find more particularly, that the Bark, as well as many other vegetable fubftances, confifts both of mucilaginous and refinous parts .---Upon what circumstances then does it depend, that proof fpirit is not accordingly a more powerful folvent than rectified? I am difposed to think that it is closely connected with one of the general principles or laws which regulate chemical attractions; viz. that the attraction, exerted among the conftituent parts of bodies, is weaker in proportion as they are more compounded. Thus, in the fubstance called fulphur, the vitriolic acid is found to attract phlogiston, or the principle of inflammability, fo ftrongly, that the air of the atmosphere, which also attracts phlogifton,

30 Of common PERUVIAN BARK. gifton, is unable, in the ordinary state of temperature, to effect a separation, or to decompose that compound; but if a fixed alkaline falt be added to the fulphur, forming with it a Hepar Sulphuris, the attractions are then fo much divided, that the air is foon enabled to effect the decompofition; leaving, in place of the hepar, a quantity, either of vitriolated tartar, or Glauber's falt, according to the alkali employed * .-- I apprehend that fomething fimilar happens in the inftance at prefent under confideration, viz. that the attraction between the water and fpirit is fo great, as to weaken the attraction of the former for the mucilaginous part of the

* Some perfons may perhaps be inclined to object to any illustration which fuppofes the existence of phlogiston. I am fufficiently aware that several ingenious attempts have been made to annihilate this principle, though, in my mind, they have been far from answering the defired purpose.—But, whatever may be my own opinion, I am warranted in having recours to the above explanation, fince the doctrine connected with phlogiston is still maintained by Dr. Black, and by several of the most respectable English philosophers.

Bark,

Of common PERUVIAN BARK. 31 Bark, and that of the latter, or fpirit, for its more refinous particles.

That the inference which has been drawn in favour of rectified spirit should be subjected to a farther examination, the effects of precipitation by water were tried on both the tinctures. The fediment from the tincture with rectified fpirit, upon the addition of one drachm of it to an ounce of water, proved confiderably greater than that with the proof fpirit under fimilar circumstances. I attempted likewife to arrive at a still greater degree of certainty, by evaporating the precipitated matter to drynefs, after pouring off as much as poffible of the transparent part of the liquor; but found that no exact comparison could be made in this manner, as many of the refinous particles are unavoidably diffipated by the heat, independent of the difficulty of reducing the different precipitates to an equal state of dryness by an uniform and well-regulated degree of temperature. It is clear, however, that the whole of the Bark, which either proof or rectified spirit diffolves, cannot

32 Of common PERUVIAN BARK. cannot be precipitated by the addition of water ; for both of the transparent liquors. retained the flavour of Bark, and became discoloured on the addition of a chalybeate folution. This makes it probable, that the mucilaginous parts of the Bark are fo intimately blended with the refinous, that the fpirit extracts a part of the former as well as the latter: for, if the refin only were diffolved, we fhould expect the whole of it to be precipitated by water, as happens with common refin and fpirit, the attraction between water and fpirit being greater than that of the latter and refin. It must be acknowledged, at the fame time, that spirit extracts the refinous parts of the Bark chiefly, while water unites itfelf with those which are of a mucilaginous nature; but it feems obvious, notwithstanding, that, both in spirit and in water, all the different parts of Bark may be rendered fenfible in a greater or lefs proportion'.

Experi-

EXPERIMENT V.

Two drachms of the fame kind of quilled Bark, as that employed in the preceding experiments, reduced to a moderately fine powder, were triturated brifkly, for the space of an hour, with four ounces of soft water, and after remaining together a few minutes, the liquor was passed through filtering paper. The vial filled with it, weighed three grains and a half more than an equal measure of the water from which the infusion was made.

EXPERIMENT VI.

while the transparent part of the liquor

Two drachms of Bark, in a condition fimilar to that of the last experiment, were boiled, during the fpace of an hour, in feven ounces of water, to about four ounces, which being poured off, and fuffered to cool moderately, was then carefully filtered. The vial, when filled with it, weighed five grains and a half more than a fimilar meafure of the water from which it was prepared,

34 Of common PERUVIAN BARE. pared, and exceeded the infufion confequently in fpecific gravity in the proportion of two grains.

EXPERIMENT VII.

To half an ounce of the infufion of Bark, was added one drachm of a folution of *Sal Martis*, prepared with fixty grains of the falt, and three ounces of pure water. A very flight change only was obferved at first, but after remaining fome time at rest, a small quantity of a greyish coloured fediment could be distinctly perceived, while the transparent part of the liquor exhibited a green appearance.

EXPERIMENT VIII.

To half an ounce of the decoction, was added the fame quantity of the chalybeate folution as in the laft experiment, but with a very different refult, as the mixture, in this inftance, immediately became turbid, and very dark coloured. After remaining Of common PERUVIAN BARK. 35 maining at reft, too, the fame length of time as the other, the precipitate had by no means fubfided intirely to the bottom of the glafs, the quantity of it appeared to be fo very confiderable.

From these experiments, I am led to conclude, that heat promotes the action of water upon Bark, and confequently, that a decoction of it, prepared over a flow fire, is a more efficacious preparation of this valuable remedy than the cold infusion, although contrary to the opinion of Dr. Percival * and many others. I was unable to perceive that the flavour of the Bark is injured by the boiling, provided it be conducted with care. It is true that the tafte of the decoction is more bitter, and therefore more difagreeable, perhaps, than the infusion; but it cannot be expected to happen otherwife, when it is confidered that an equal measure of the decoction contains a greater proportion of the active parts of Bark, evinced not only by its spe-

* Percival's Effays, Vol. i. p. 69, &c.

D 2

cific

cific gravity, but by the chalybeate, with which it exhibited marks of greater ftrength than the cold infusion *.

In treating of the different preparations of Bark, some additional remarks on the present subject will be introduced; but it may be proper in the mean time, as the refult of my experiments varies effentially from that which has been published by Dr. Percival, to explain more particularly in what circumstances the method of preparing the infusions and decoctions varied. In Dr. Percival's experiments they were both strained through linen rags; but as it was an object to obtain that portion only of the Bark which was in a state of complete folution, I confidered it more accurate to pafs them through filtering paper, which was accordingly the method

* It is admitted by Dr. Black, and by many other able chemifts, that the moderate application of heat promotes the action of water upon vegetable matter; and that it fhould prove different with Peruvian Bark feems highly improbable, if it were even out of our power to determine it by actual experiment.

that

that I adopted. Befides which, he prepared the cold infusion, by keeping the Bark in cold spring water forty-eight hours, while mine was obtained by triturating it for the fpace of an hour with the water, which I should expect would produce effects equally powerful, unless the veffel in the former cafe was constantly agitated; for in both instances, the intention is obvioufly, that of exposing fresh furfaces of the materials, in order that the menstruum may have a fair opportunity of exerting its action. Dr. Percival himfelf, indeed, in his fucceeding experiments, allows, that an infusion may be prepared in a few hours, equal, if not fuperior in ftrength to one which has taken a much longer time. My reafon for preparing the infusion, which I wished to subject to the purpofes of experiment, by the most expeditious process, was, because we are under the neceffity of being influenced in prefcription in general by a fimilar motive.

D 3

EXPE-

EXPERIMENT IX.

Two drachms of quilled Bark in powder, were triturated with two ounces of lime water, three quarters of an hour, and after remaining together about fifteen minutes more, the mixture was passed through filtering paper. This infusion was of a red colour, refembling in a good measure that of a tincture of the same Bark in proof fpirit. It was remarkably more bitter to the tafte than the cold infufion in fimple water, though the increase of weight by no means corresponded with its fenfible properties, the common meafure of it fcarcely weighing one grain more than that of the plain infusion .- This is a circumstance difficult of explanation, as it was reasonable to suppose, from the difference in the tafte and appearance, that the lime water had diffolved a much greater proportion of the Bark than we can poffibly deduce from the specific gravity of the infusion. But if the absolute weight of the

Of common PERUVIAN BARK. 39 the Bark be not much diminished by the action of such a menstruum, it certainly appears, from every other trial, to have disposfeffed it of its active properties in a proportion vastly superior to common water. A tea-spoonful, for instance, of the solution of Sal Martis being added to some of the above insussion, immediately rendered it very turbid and dark coloured, and soon occasioned a copious precipitation of a blackish colour.

Equal parts of the transparent infusion, prepared with lime water, and of water thoroughly impregnated with fixed air, were mixed together, but with no other effect than that which feemed to arife from dilution; for, after remaining at reft a whole day, the liquor continued clear, and without the flightest appearance of precipitation. From this experiment it is probable, that the lime and Bark, in fuch a preparation, are fo chemically united, that the addition of fixed air is infufficient to produce a decomposition. We must at least believe this to be the cafe with that portion D4

portion of aerial acid which is capable only of being mixed with water; but if a large proportion of it be thrown through a quantity of the infufion from the pipe of a proper apparatus, the Bark is foon obliged to part with the lime. It is rendered fenfible, partly by precipitation, and partly by the thin cruft of calcareous earth, which may be made to appear on the furface of the liquor; the infufion at the fame time lofing the rich red colour which has been defcribed.

This diverfity in the effect of different proportions of fixed air, is agreeable to the laws which frequently regulate chemical affinities. It is not uncommon to find fubflances producing decomposition, when employed in a large proportion, which in a fmaller could occasion no alteration whatever in the compound.

If a little of the *acid of fugar*, however, which attracts lime more powerfully than fixed air does, be added to an infufion of Bark prepared with lime water, a preOf common PERUVIAN BARK. 41 a precipitation is immediately the confequence with a difcharge of the colour.

The action of lime upon Bark in different proportions is worthy of obfervation. Having afcertained, that in the fmall quantity diffolved in lime water, it increafes the fenfible properties of this remedy; and being fully fatisfied, from what I have feen, as well as from the experience of others (to be mentioned more at large in treating of the different preparations of Bark) that it is an ufeful remedy in particular difeafes; I next determined to try the effects which would be produced on the Bark by a large proportion of the fame fubftance.

EXPERIMENT X.

Two drachms of Bark in powder, and one drachm of pure lime, were accordingly carefully rubbed in a mortar, for the fpace of half an hour, with four ounces of pure water, and in proper time the mixture was filtered. Inftead of the rich red colour

lour which the infusion with lime water exhibited, the prefent infusion feemed to posses for the properties of the Bark. It tasted strongly of lime, and gave the flightest marks only of astringency when mixed with some of the chalybeate folution.

The lime in a large proportion appears evidently to unite with the Bark, and to form a new compound, poffeffed of properties different from those which either of them exhibited in their feparate condition. The refult of the above experiment is exactly fimilar to that of Dr. Percival's*, where he fays, that upon making an infusion, with half an ounce of Bark, two drachms of lime, and fix ounces of water, he found it strongly impregnated with the lime, and with an extremely difagreeable flavour, poffeffing but a flight degree of bitterness, and destitute of astringency. But it does not, on that account, justify the fame conclusion which he has adopted;

• Percival's Effays, Medical and Experimental, Vol. i. p. 65, 66. Of common PERUVIAN BARK. 43 for not having been aware of the different effects which arife from different proportions of lime, he condemns, on the ftrength of this experiment, every preparation of Bark into the composition of which it enters; and has thus, I am afraid, led many perfons to reject the useful infufion which is prepared with the lime water, and which was not made the fubject of investigation by him.

These different, and even opposite effects, arising from the lime employed in the two methods which have been related, are not furprising, when compared with a variety of chemical phenomena. There are numerous instances in which compounds exhibit appearances extremely different, according to the difference in the proportion of the constituent parts. This cannot be better illustrated, than by the union of vitriolic acid with the principle of inflammability. Certain proportions of these constitute volatile fulphureous acid, an active and pungent compound, with numepous properties, which readily diffinguish

it

it from the infipid, inactive, and infoluble compound called fulphur, in which the acid is united with an increafed proportion only of the fame principle of inflammability or phlogifton. And thus a fmall quantity of lime, that, viz. contained in lime water (one grain to one ounce) increafes the folubility of the active parts of Bark in water, while a large quantity completely alters its nature, and renders it infoluble in the fame *menftruum*.

Dr. Macbride, in his Effay on the diffolvent power of quicklime*, fuggefted, among a variety of other fubftances, the addition of lime to Peruvian Bark, in order to obtain a more complete folution than in fimple water, and at the fame time to improve it as a medicine; but, to my great furprife, he directs Bark and lime to be first rubbed together, and lime water added afterwards, by which means the infusion that he obtained, must have been very inferior in efficacy to that which

* Experimental Effays, 3d edition, p. 242.

7

IS

is prepared fimply by triturating the Bark with lime water. This circumstance explains why Dr. Percival should differ from him, as it was natural that he should imitate the process recommended in Dr. Macbride's Essays; and not finding this succeed, it is no wonder that the more efficacious preparation with Bark and lime water only, should have escaped his observation.

It is almost unnecessary to mention the theory of the action of lime upon Bark. and other fubstances, which was advanced by Dr. Macbride; for though ingenioufly fupported, it has been neceffarily laid afide by later and more accurate investigations on the fubject of fixed air. If the Bark were rendered foluble, as he thought, in confequence of the separation of fixed air by means of the lime, this laft should be completely precipitated from the infufion made with Bark and lime water; as the quantity of it is fo exceedingly fmall, that a sufficient proportion of fixed air would certainly be furnished by the Bark, to convert
vert it into crude calcareous earth. That this does not happen, is plain from the precipitation which the infufion readily yields upon the addition of acid of fugar, or fixed air, when properly managed.

The next and laft experiment with Bark and lime water, was made with a view of afcertaining the effects of heat upon them; for which purpofe two drachms of Bark, and fix ounces of lime water, were carefully boiled together, till about one third was confumed. The liquor, when filtered, was of a reddifh colour, fimilar in appearance and ftrength to the infufion prepared with the fame materials.

During the time that I was engaged in repeating the experiments which I had formerly made at Edinburgh, and in performing fome additional ones, Dr. Lifter, Teacher of Chemistry at Guy's Hospital, kindly fuggested to me the trial of the action of Magnesia upon Peruvian Bark. I was farther encouraged to profecute this fubject from the account given by Bergman, Of common PERUVIAN BARK. 47 man, in his Effay on Magnefia*, of its promoting the folubility of various refinous bodies in water, although he does not enumerate Bark among the number. Speaking of calcined Magnefia, he adds the following paffage : "Cum camphora, "opio, guaiaco, ftorace, maftice, afafæ-"tida, myrrha, fcammonio, aliifque vel "gummofo refinofis, vel pure refinofis, "anatica circiter portione fumtis, in aqua "triturando tincturas exhibet valde com-"mendabiles."

Farther, Mr. Henry, in his experiments on Magnefia, has actually related an experiment, in which he found the folubility of Bark increased by this substance; but it does not appear that this has been attended to, or that he has fince that time extended his inquiries.

The experiments with Magnefia, which I am now to relate, have accordingly proved the most interesting in which I have been engaged, and are fuch, I flatter my-

* Bergman's Opufcula Phyfica et Chemica, Vol. i. p. 403. felf, 48 Of common PERUVIAN BARK. felf, as will be productive of real utility in the practice of medicine.

EXPERIMENT XI.

Two drachms of Peruvian Bark in powder, and half a dram of *calcined Magnefia*, were rubbed together in a mortar, with four ounces of diftilled water, for the fpace of ten or fifteen minutes; the water being gradually added, fo as to reduce the materials in the first instance to the state of a paste. The infusion, when passed through filtering paper, was found to be possified of the following remarkable properties.

1st. An exceedingly deep red colour, fuperior to the infufion of common Bark in lime water.

2d. It is more bitter and aftringent to the tafte even than an infufion of red Bark.

3d. It produces a very deep black colour, with a copious precipitation, upon the addition of a folution of *Sal Martis*; while a fimilar addition to a common infufion Of common PERUVIAN BARK. 49 fusion of Bark occasions a moderate difcolouration and small precipation only.

4th. It remains beautifully transparent three or four days, and is fo ftrongly antifeptic, that at the end of a week, in fummer, it had fcarcely made any advances towards fermentation; while an infusion of Bark, with fimple water, will ferment in two days.

5th. It exceeds in fpecific gravity the infusion of Bark in lime water, in the fame, or rather in a greater proportion, than that exceeds the fimple infusion.

In order to determine more particularly the nature of the infufion prepared by the laft experiment, feveral additions were made to different portions of it. Being mixed in equal quantities with water impregnated with fixed air, no other effect was produced than that of fimple dilution. A finall quantity of the *acid of fugar*, however, being added to fome of the infufion, immediately difcharged the red colour, and caufed a whitifh precipitation; hence it is obvious, that Magnefia not only increafes E the

the activity of water upon Bark, but is in fact diffolved itfelf in the water in a very fmall proportion.

If calcined Magnefia be added to an ininfufion of Bark, prepared in the common way with fimple water, it occafions no change in its colour or properties; from which we may conclude, that when Bark and Magnefia are rubbed together with water, in the manner before mentioned, the Magnefia either enables the water to extract fomething from the Bark, which it could not have done alone, or, what is more probable, by uniting chemically, they form a compound more active and foluble in water than pure Bark.

With a view of afcertaining how far the colouring matter of an infufion of Bark with Magnefia correfponds with the aftringency of it, the following experiment was made.—The clear and colourlefs liquor was carefully poured off from the precipitate, which the acid of fugar had occafioned when added to the infufion of Bark and Magnefia, and being mixed with a proOf common PERUVIAN BARK. 51 per quantity of the chalybeate folution, changed to a green colour only; from which circumstance it is probable, that there is a close connexion between the colouring matter and astringency, for the deeper the red colour of the infusion, the more complete always is the black which the chalybeate produces.

Magnefia differs remarkably from Lime in its action upon Bark, for, whether in a fmall or large quantity, it promotes the folution, though more completely as the proportion is greater. By the addition of half a drachm, or a drachm at the utmost, however, to two drachms of Bark and four ounces of water, the full effects are obtained, and an 'additional quantity of the Magnefia would only be wasted.

I have mentioned that the Magnefia, with which the experiments hitherto related, was calcined. I may add, that it was prepared by my friend, Mr. Babington, with the greatest care, fo as to have lost more than half its weight by calcination. It was next an object to try the action of common Magnefia upon Bark, in E_2 order

order to determine how far the prefence or abfence of fixed air could affift in the explanation of the effects which have been enumerated.

EXPERIMENT XII.

One drachm of common Magnefia (which is about equal to half a drachm of the calcined) was rubbed in a mortar fifteen minutes, with two drachms of Bark, and four ounces of pure water, in a fimilar manner to the infufion with calcined Magnefia, and being filtered, was fubjected to all the trials which were made with that infufion. Some little difference was perceived in favour of the infufion with calcined Magnefia, but the other exhibited fimilar properties in every refpect.

If, indeed, two infufions be prepared, the one with half a drachm of *calcined*, the other with the fame quantity of *common Magnefia*, the former will appear much ftronger, the proportion of real Magnefia being double; but when allowance is made for

for the prefence of fixed air in common Magnefia, all the effects may be obtained from it, nearly, if not in an equal degree, with the calcined.

We are authorized therefore to conclude, that fixed air is by no means concerned in the curious changes which take place during the action of these substances upon one another; nor am I able to explain on what they really depend. Some perfons may, perhaps, be difposed to affirm, that the aftringency of vegetables is connected with an acid, which combines with the Magnefia, and renders it foluble, having its own folubility increafed likewife by the union. Such an explanation is intirely conjectural, and to me quite unfatisfactory. I shall rest fatisfied then, at prefent, with having afcertained fome facts, which I trust are applicable to utility; and shall leave the explanation of them to others, or to fome future opportunity, when I have leifure to profecute experiments with Magnefia, and various articles of the Materia Medica.

E 3

It

It is worth remarking, that neither common, nor calcined Magnefia, when added to Bark and water, and agitated in a vial, or even when boiled together, produce the effects which have been enumerated. The particles of the Magnefia are fo light, that they cannot be made to act upon those of the Bark, unless well rubbed in a mortar to the confistence of a passe, previous to the addition of the whole quantity of the water.

Several experiments were inflituted, with the view of obferving the effects of heat upon the Bark and Magnefia, but did not lead to any material conclusion.—An infusion, in particular, previously prepared by trituration, was boiled for a few minutes, without seeming to have been injured in its properties; though it did not appear, in any of the trials, that heat increased the action of Magnefia upon Bark.

I have hitherto been almost filent on the application which the infusion of Bark with Magnesia admits of to the purposes of medicine, and shall now likewise referve my remarks

remarks for another part of the Effay, where the different additions which are made to the Bark are treated of, with an immediate view to practical utility. A better opportunity will occur there of pointing out the advantages of this preparation, and of mentioning its actual exhibition in a variety of difeafes by different practitioners, to whom I have communicated my obfervations.

But we are not to conclude that the Magnefia is in this manner to be rendered fubfervient to medicine alone. The black colour, which was produced by the chalybeate folution, upon mixing it with the infufion, was fo remarkable, that it is probable it may lead to fome improvement in the art of *tanning*, in the making of ink, and in fome other chemical proceffes, the confideration of which, being quite unconnected with a treatife on Peruvian Bark, has been purpofely omitted at this time.

Should the experiments with Oak Bark, and a variety of other aftringents, which it is my intention to profecute, appear deferving of public infpection, I shall avail E 4 myfelf 56 Of common PERUVIAN BARK. myfelf of a convenient and proper channel of communicating them.

The infipid, and, apparently, inactive properties of Magnefia, when examined alone, induced me to make trial of the action of fome of the other infoluble earthy fubftances upon Peruvian Bark.

EXPERIMENT XIII.

Two drachms of Bark in powder, and one drachm of prepared *chalk*, were rubbed together, with four ounces of water, for the fpace of fifteen minutes, and after being fubjected in every refpect to the fame treatment as the infufion with Magnefia, the clear liquor was carefully examined. The colour of it was exceedingly pale, and the bitternefs and aftringency fo very flight, that there was reafon to think the chalk had rather retarded than promoted the action of the water upon the Bark.

EXPERIMENT XIV.

Two drachms of Bark were rubbed, in the fame manner as in the laft experiment, with

Of common PERUVIAN BARK. 57 with about thirty grains of the earth of alum (procured by precipitation from a folution of alum by means of the volatile alkali, and repeatedly washed with warm water) and although the greateft care was taken in adding the four ounces, or ordidinary proportion of water, gradually, the infusion, when passed through filtering paper, exhibited appearances exactly fimilar to those which refulted from the addition of the chalk, the folubility of the Bark feeming to have been manifestly retarded. The effects of Magnefia upon many vegetable substances, constitute a striking difference therefore between it and the crude calcareous and argillaceous earths.

EXPERIMENT XV.

Two drachms of Bark were added to two ounces of good *Jamaica rum*, and after remaining together nine days, under the fame treatment as the tincture, with common proof, and with rectified fpirit, mentioned in an early part of this chapter, it was paffed

ed through filtering paper .- The vial formerly defcribed, when filled with it, weighed fix grains more than an equal measure of the spirit by itself.

EXPERIMENT XVI.

Two drachms of Bark, and two ounces of brandy, were kept together nine days, at the end of which time the tincture was filtered. The vial, filled with it, weighed full feven grains more than the menstruum alone, independent of the marks of ftrength which were obvious from every other trial; hence I agree with Dr. Percival, that brandy is a powerful folvent of the Bark, but I confider it, notwithstanding, extremely inferior to pure rectified spirit of wine.

EXPERIMENT XVII.

The fame quantity of quilled Bark, of the fame quality, and reduced to a powder fimilar to that employed in the foregoing experiments, was added to two ounces of found Port wine, and after repeated agitation,

tion, the mixture was filtered at the end of the ninth day. The increase of weight of the ordinary quantity was only four grains more than the same measure of the wine in its separate state, nor did the tincture posses the common characters of a strong impregnation.

The quantity of aftringent matter previoufly contained in port wine, may affift, perhaps, in explaining why it does not act more powerfully upon the Bark.

EXPERIMENT XVIII.

Two drachms of Bark, and two ounces of vitriolic æther, were fuffered to remain together, with frequent agitation, nine days. When filtered, it was found fcarcely to have acquired any colour, and to be almost intirely destitute both of bitterness and astringency.

EXPERIMENT XIX.

Two drachms of Bark were added to two ounces of *dulcified spirit of fal ammoniac*, and after continuing together the fame length

length of time, and under the fame circumftances as the other tinctures, it was paffed through filtering paper. Upon examination, it proved to be pretty highly impregnated. The vial filled with it weighed fix grains more than an equal measure of the *fpirit* itfelf.

EXPERIMENT XX.

Two drachms of Bark, of the fame quality, and of an equally fine powder with that before employed, were added to two ounces of caustic spirit of sal ammoniac, and after nine days the tincture was filtered. The volatile alkali in this condition appeared to have acted very ftrongly upon the Bark. The colour of the tincture was exceedingly deep, and corresponded to the specific gravity, which was, in the ordinary quantity, in the proportion of nine grains more than the fpirit from which it was prepared .- It is remarkable too, with what rapidity the cauftic fpirit acts upon the Bark, for in the course of one day the colour was almost as deep as at any future period.

The

The effects of feveral other additions to the Bark were likewife tried, fuch as *Mountain wine*, *Rhenish wine*, and *water* impregnated with *fixed air*, with the following refults,

Neither the Mountain nor Rhenish wine, after having undergone the fame treatment as the other tinctures, with fimilar proportions of Bark, exhibited marks of ftrength fuperior to the Port wine, which we have already feen is far from being an active menstruum for the Bark .- Dr. Percival, in the course of his inquiries into this fubject, had reafon to conclude that Rhenish wine was preferable to most of the menstrua which he tried; hence it is probable, that the proportion of the constituent parts of this kind of wine must vary at different times, otherwife it will be difficult to explain fo material a difference in the refult of our experiments .- But this uncertainty in the condition of Rhenish wine, is furely fufficient to intitle us to reject it from the number of the useful and proper menstrua for Peruvian Bark.

Ferring at at a feet

The

The mixture of Bark, and water impregnated with fixed air, proved still weaker than the two laft. The day after they were added to each other, an active flate of fermentation was observed, which continued three or four days; and at the end of this time, the clear liquor was examined. It was of a pale colour, and fcarcely possessed any of the fensible properties of the Bark. This experiment tends much to illustrate the ingenious observations of Mr. Henry, of Manchester, on Fermentation, which have only been published hitherto in a fmall pamphlet for the infpection of his friends, but are foon expected to appear in the Transactions of the Philosophical Society of that place. He propofes the addition of fixed air on various occafions, in order to accelerate fermentation, and attempts to demonstrate that yest or barm, only operates in confequence of the proportion of this active gas which it contains. Something fimilar had been hinted at long ago by Juncker, and was farther illustrated by Dr. Lister, in his Thefis de Fermentatione,

Of common PERUVIAN BARK. 63 Fermentatione, published at Edinburgh; but Mr. Henry seems to have been the first who has suggested that such a knowledge of ferments should be rendered subservient to utility.

EXPERIMENT XXI.

Two drachms of Bark, and two ounces of proof spirit, were kept together nine days; and the tincture being then poured off, two ounces more of spirit were added to the *refiduum* for the same space of time. A similar process was repeated twice again; so that four successive additions of the spirit were at length made to the Bark.—The first and second of these were pretty strongly impregnated, but the former much more so than the latter. The third partook but so the south of the properties of the Bark; and the fourth, or last, was almost tasteless, and without colour.

EXPERIMENT XXII.

To the *refiduum* of the last experiment were added four ounces of pure water; and after

64 Of common PERUVIAN BARK. after boiling them over a flow fire, until near half of the liquor was evaporated, the filtered decoction was found evidently bitter, and became purple when fome of the chalybeate folution was mixed with it.

EXPERIMENT XXIII.

Two drachms of Bark, after four triturated cold infufions had been prepared from it, the laft of which was almost infipid and colourlefs, were added to two ounces of proof fpirit, and after nine days the tincture was filtered.—It was flightly coloured, and poffeffed plain characters both of bitternefs and aftringency.

EXPERIMENT XXIV.

Two drachms of Bark, which had been boiled four different times with water, and the laft decoction from which was ftill more infipid than the fourth cold infufion mentioned in the laft experiment, were mixed with two ounces of proof fpirit, and after being nine days together, the fpirit was poured Of common PERUVIAN BARK. 65 poured off. It had fearcely received any colour, or was at least much less tinged than that which had acted upon the *refi*duum of the infusions. The marks of bitterness and astringency were likewise less perceptible.

The conclusion, which may be drawn from the four last experiments, is, that neither water nor spirit alone is capable of extracting intirely all the active parts of Bark, but that they both exert fuch a degree of action upon it, that after fucceffive additions of either of them, the remaining part is much deprived of activity and folubility. Water is probably inadequate to the complete folution of the active parts of this remedy, becaufe the mucilaginous portion of it is not prefent in a fufficient quantity to render all the refin of the Bark foluble. This is fomewhat confirmed by the fact, that a decoction, by no means destitute of the properties of Bark, may be made, by adding a fmall quantity of gum arabic to fome of the cortex, which has been previously boiled fo frequently, that the F

the last decoction was infipid. And with regard to the fpirit, we must conclude that it is incapable of feparating the whole of the active parts of Bark, on account of the mucilage keeping united with it a portion of the refinous part; for although spirit attracts the greatest proportion of the refin, and even a little of the mucilage, along with it, as I have formerly endeavoured to prove, it notwithstanding happens, that spirit having a very flight attraction for mucilage, much of this last must of course remain unacted upon. The fuperabundant mucilage then will readily attract a fmall quantity of the refin fo ftrongly, that the fpirit. is not able intirely to effect a feparation.

That the mucilage fhould attract and keep united with it a fmall proportion of the refin of Bark, when it cannot do the fame with the whole of it, is not at all furprifing. Something fimilar may be frequently obferved in chemistry; thus from alum, which confists of argillaceous earth, or pure clay, and vitriolic acid, a large proportion of the latter may be procured by

by exposing the compound to great degrees of heat; but although the heat be intense, and continued for any length of time, the clay still retains in union with it a portion of the acid. In this manner a large proportion of the earth attracts a small one of the acid much more strongly than it does a greater proportion; and thus in the Bark, the smaller the quantity of the refin, the more closely is it united with the mucilage.

The two laft experiments tend farther to confirm what was before advanced concerning the fuperior ftrength of a decoction of Bark, in comparison with the fimple cold infusion; for the spirit evidently extracted more from the *refiduum* of the cold infusions than of the decoctions; which is one proof, among several others already mentioned, that the Bark must have yielded more of its active parts to the decoction.

Having tried the action of a variety of fubftances * upon the Bark, and obferved their

* The following Table exhibits, at one view, the relative powers of the different menstrua and additions which were made to the quilled Bark.

their effects, we are now in fome degree prepared to determine on the nature of its conftituent parts.——It has been proved that water and fpirit are both capable of acting with effect upon the cortex, and it is likely

						GI	iiiio,
Pure recti	fied spirit	of wi	ne, ext	racted		- 1	14
Cauftic fp				-		1-21	9
Brandy	a los - Long	-				full	7
Rum	-	-		-		-	6
Dulcified spirit of fal ammoniac -						-	6
Infusion	with mag	nefia	(appar	ently of	the	most	
	e parts)		- 117 3	-		31.7	51
	decoction	n	-	2		-	51
Lime wa	iter '	-		-		-	41
Proof fpi	rit -		- gara	0- 14			4
Port win	e a		1=10	1.1.2		2-	4
Mountai	n wine	-		-	-	near	4
Rhenifh		-	-	-		near	4
Water in	the tritui	rated ,	cold in	fusion		1.	31
Vitriolic		13/-		124	fca	ircely	2

The remaining additions feemed all rather to retard than increase the solubility of Bark in water.

Water impregnated with fixed air.

Bark and lime rubbed together, and water afterwards added.

Bark with chalk.

--- with earth of alum.

In treating of the different preparations of Bark, it will be neceffary to advert particularly to this Table. that

that many of the different menstrua operate according as they partake more or lefs of their properties. Now, if it be confidered, that water acts upon mucilage, and not upon refin, except by the intervention of the former; and that fpirit, on the contrary, diffolves refin, and fcarcely affects mucilage; we are certainly led to conclude, that Bark confifts chiefly of mucilaginous and refinous parts. This conclusion has been rather anticipated in a foregoing part of the effay; which is the lefs to be regretted, as the relation between Bark and the two fubstances just mentioned has long been understood; but being engaged in a course of experiments on Bark, fome degree of repetition was unavoidable.

Any attempt to afcertain the proportion which the refinous parts of Bark bear to the mucilaginous, is attended with fo much difficulty, that I have avoided any inquiry on the fubject, more effectially on account of the great difference which arifes from the quality of the Bark, all those who have hitherto endeavoured to deter-

3

mine

70 Of common PERUVIAN BARK, mine the point, having differed extremely in their accounts.

Newman fays, that he obtained from one pound of Bark, ten drachms and two fcruples of refinous, and afterwards, with water, five drachms of gummy extract; but that, on applying water at first, he obtained feven drachms and one fcruple of gummy, and afterwards, by spirit, fix drachms of refinous extract*.

2

Dr. Lewis, in his note upon this paffage, obferves, that different forts of Peruvian Bark differ confiderably in their yield of extract, for that those which he examined, afforded a much larger quantity of refinous extract than Newman had obtained.

If I may be allowed to calculate from my experiment with the rectified fpirit of wine, the conclusion would be, that each ounce of good quilled Bark is capable of yielding, at least, one drachm and a fcruple of refinous, independent of the watery or

* Newman's Chemical Works, 4to, p. 339:

gummy

Of common PERUVIAN BARK. 71 gummy extract; unless the heat employed in the evaporation of the fpirit be fo violent as to diffipate fome of the refinous particles. That this may happen, is not improbable, from the confideration, that if a decoction of Bark be haftily prepared, over a strong fire, a number of these particles, finely divided, collect, in general, upon the furface of the liquor, in form of an oily kind of pellicle or covering; a circumftance which I have formerly noticed, in fpeaking of the diftillations of Bark, and which requires particular attention. With respect to the proportion of mucilaginous parts, I have already mentioned that it is not fufficient to render all the refin foluble in watery liquors: hence it is unneceffary to dwell farther on the subject.

It may not be improper, in the next place, to inquire in what part of the Bark the properties of bitterness and aftringency refide.—Dr. Lewis's opinion is very different from that which I am disposed to adopt. "It is observable of this drug F_4 "(fays

" (fays he) that its aftringency refides. " wholly in its refin, which does not ap-" pear to be in any degree foluble in wa-" tery liquors; but its bitterness, in a " gummy refinous substance, or such an " one as is diffoluble both in water and " in fpirit. Both principles may be ex-" tracted by boiling in water, the refin " melting out by the heat, and rendering " the liquor turbid. The decoction in " this flate taftes aftringent as well as bit-" ter; but on standing, it deposits the refin " and becomes clear, and then proves fimply " bitter. Repeated coction and large quan-" tities of water are necessary for extract-"ing all the virtues of the Bark. The " refin melts out in the first boilings, and " the decoctions made afterwards are tranf-" parent and bitter, without the leaft tur-" bidnefs or aftringency *."

As it has been proved in the eighth experiment, that the decoction of Bark poffeffed striking characters of astringency,

* Lewis's Materia Medica.

and as the experiment was made upon a quantity of it paffed through filtering paper, we may fairly conclude that the aftringent property was actually united with the water. If this be the cafe, Dr. Lewis must have been led into an error, in fupposing that the refin could only be fuspended or diffused through it.

The latter part of his conclusion differs too from that which I should be inclined to form; for the Bark in my experiments, after being boiled twice in water, proved capable, on a third trial, of imparting fome degree of astringency, as well as bitterness; whereas he observes, that on such occasions the liquor was destitute of astringency.

I cannot help believing, that the bitternefs and aftringency of Bark both refide in its refin, or are nearly connected with it; and that the mucilage or gummy part is of a fimilar nature with that of gum arabic, and many other vegetable mucilages, but fo intimately combined with the refinous part, that it is difficult to feparate them from

from each other.—It is an undoubted truth, however, that rectified fpirit extracts refin chiefly, and yet we find the fpirit partaking ftrongly both of bitternefs and aftringency. Farther, the refin, precipitated from fuch a tincture, which we cannot but fuppofe ftill more divefted of the gummy part, is not only aftringent, but highly bitter. To determine which more certainly, the following experiment was made.

EXPERIMENT XXV.

Three ounces of the tincture of Bark, partly prepared with proof, and partly with rectified fpirit, were added to fix ounces of water, and when the refin had fufficiently fubfided, the clear liquor was poured off. Succeffive quantities of water were then employed in a fimilar manner, till they ceafed to diffolve any portion whatever of the Bark, being thoroughly void of tafte as well as colour,—The pure refin was now mixed with about twenty grains of gum arabic, and having added four ounces Of common PERUVIAN BARK. 75 ounces of water, they were boiled for a fhort time over a flow fire. When the mixture had cooled fufficiently, I examined it, and found that by means of the mucilage the greatest part of the refinous precipitate had been diffolved. The liquor was high-coloured, exceedingly bitter, and, upon the addition of the chalybeate, it affumed a dark colour, and became very turbid.

This experiment, then, in addition to what has been faid before, makes it probable, that the properties both of aftringency and bitternefs refide in the refin of the Bark, and confequently, as far as we are capable of judging, all the active parts of it.

By feparating the gummy from the refinous part, therefore, as in the last experiment, and then adding gum arabic, the virtues of it are nearly as intire as if its own mucilage or gummy part had been preferved.

The following passage from Newman, if

if a farther confirmation of my conclusion be neceffary, will be highly conducive to the purpofe. "The extract (fays he) "made from Bark, by applying water at first, tastes confiderably bitter and astrin-"gent, but not near fo much fo as that made "by fpirit *." The reason is obvious, viz. that the spirit extracts a much greater proportion of the refinous part, the water only disfolving it through the assistance of the mucilage.

Having now finished all the remarks which I proposed to offer on the quilled Bark, as that has been employed in all my experiments, I shall in the next place attempt a short comparison between it and the flat pieces of Bark.

It was obferved before, that many practitioners have been difpofed to give the preference to the quilled. With what reafon, the following experiments will affift us in determining.

• Newman's Chemistry, 4to, p. 339.

EXPERI-

EXPERIMENT XXVI.

Two drachms of fmall flat Bark, reduced to a tolerably fine powder, and procured from the fame druggift, at the fame price as the quilled, were added to two ounces of proof fpirit, and after a treatment exactly fimilar to the tincture of quilled in the fame *menftruum*, the liquor was paffed through filtering paper. The colour was much deeper, and the vial formerly mentioned, when filled with it, weighed five grains more than an equal meafure of the fpirit from which it was made, and one grain more, of courfe, than the tincture of quilled Bark.

EXPERIMENT XXVII.

An infusion was prepared with the same kind of Bark as was employed in the last experiment, in the same proportion, and under similar treatment as the triturated infusion of quilled (Experiment V.) The

The difference in colour was not fo remarkable as in the tinctures, nor did the fpecific gravities diffinctly vary. The infufion of the flat Bark however appeared, both from the tafte, and from the appearances upon the addition of the chalybeate, to be equally ftrong, if not rather more fo, than the other.

EXPERIMENT XXVIII.

A decoction of the flat Bark alfo was made, after the manner of Experiment VI: and compared with the decoction of quilled, but the difference was not more remarkable than in the infufions.

From these few experiments, and likewise from having seen the flat Peruvian Bark used frequently, as well as the quilled, I am disposed to conclude, that the preference which is given by many to the latter, is without soundation; and that the flat pieces, if they be firm and compact, of a reddish colour, and suffiit ciently Of common PERUVIAN BARK. 79 ciently bitter and aftringent to the tafte, are just as good, if not preferable, on many occasions, to the quilled Bark.

I have occafionally feen very excellent fpecimens of Peruvian Bark, which were almost intirely black on the external furface, but internally of a flight reddifh colour.

The article, in fhort, differs fo much in its appearance at different times, that an attention to the degree of bitternefs and aftringency, difcoverable to the tafte, fhould never be neglected, as it will afford great affiftance in determining the comparative goodnefs of any two parcels that may be prefented for examination.

the body man be hable, way manual

1000008

CHAP. III.

A Confideration of the Senfible Effects of quilled, and of common Peruvian Bark, in general, on the Body.

THESE are much varied, according to the conftitutions of different perfons, independent of the variety which arifes from accidental circumftances; they are much affected also by the dose, mode of exhibition, and often likewise by the additions which are made to it, but this last is a distinct confideration. It is necessary at present to speak only of the article in its separate state.

The fenfible effects of Bark on the healthy body muft be liable, with numerous other remedies, to vary in different individuals, particularly with regard to the pulfe, which is eafily altered, within certain limits, by a thoufand infignificant occurrences. I have been induced, on this account,

account, to omit the trial of its action on my own body, as a fingle inftance could have afforded nothing fatisfactory on the fubject; and the exhibition of a remedy to a number of perfons (the operation of which is flow) is attended with fuch inconvenience, that no information which could have been expected, would have compenfated for the time and trouble beflowed on this method of inquiry. The obfervations, then, which I fhall offer, have been collected from an attention to the operation of the remedy under a flate of indifpofition, more or lefs fevere.

It is well known, that the Bark fometimes occafions coffiveness, fometimes troublefome diarrhœa; and in other cases, it produces moderate and regular stools; hence its action on the intestines is to be confidered uncertain. When the doses are large, or frequently repeated, it is liable to disagree with the stomach, giving rise to a fense of weight and oppression about the epigastric region, sometimes followed by nausea and vomiting.

G
82 Of common PERUVIAN BARK.

Its operation is, in general, fo gradual, that fcarcely any fensible effects can be observed on the pulse, though some have affirmed that it is rendered harder and quicker by it. Most perfons agree, that under its continued use, the action of the arteries becomes fuller and ftronger, but that the excitement of the body, or increafed impetus of circulation, is at the fame time fo flight, as readily to diffinguish it from a number of common and fimple ftimulants; and hence has arisen the idea of its tonic properties .- Now and then, in well-marked inflammatory cafes more particularly, it increases head-ach, produces flushing of the face and difficult refpiration, with heat of the fkin and general anxiety; but it may be a queftion whether these depend upon any inherent ftimulant quality in the Bark, or whether they may not be more justly attributed to the difficulty or ftruggle, which is excited in the fystem from a quantity of infoluble matter in the stomach, not capable of being fubdued

Of common PERUVIAN BARK. 83 dued by the gastric fluid, in its altered, diminished, or diseased condition.

In fevers attended with debility, and those especially which shew a tendency to remission, the effects of Bark (provided the stomach be not overloaded with it) are in general the reverse of those just mentioned. In these it diminiss febrile heat, renders the pulse stronger, and at the same time makes it less frequent.

The form of cold infution, or decoction, is, for the most part, more acceptable to the ftomach than any other mode of exhibition, not only increasing the appetite, but promoting digestion. The Bark almost invariably, when judiciously administered, and retained in the body, restores the ftrength, and is faid to mend the spirits, which last is rather, perhaps, the confequence of its former operation. It restrains colliquative streats and other morbid evacuations, but does not appear to diminish the *lochia* or any of the natural and healthy discharges.

G .2

Certain

84 Of common PERUVIAN BARK.

Certain ill effects have been attributed to this remedy at different times, but it must be pretty obvious that most of these have originated either from superficial or mistaken observation. Even the deafness, which Morton allows he had experienced from it, may be referred more to the supposed than real operation of Bark, as this complaint is a frequent symptom of fevers and other diseases, and of such a nature, that it is extremely difficult to conceive how any remedy whatever, taken into the stomach, should produce such an effect.

Some few have afcribed a narcotic power to Bark; but fuch an opinion feems intirely void of foundation. Morton, after fpeaking of one author, who believed that this was the cafe, adds, "Quis enim præter illum " ufquam, vel fomniando, corticem in " claffe narcoticorum pofuit*?" It is certain, that others have, fince his time, endeavoured to maintain a fimilar opinion, though the number has been fo fmall, and

* Morton, Opera Med. Amftel. p. 73.

Of common PERUVIAN BARK. 85 the affertion fo little favoured by men of experience and obfervation, that it would be time mifpent to beftow much confideration on it, or attempt its ferious refutation.

RAE MAIVURAN C

G₃ SECTION

SECTION II.

E . (. 86 .) 1 .

OF RED PERUVIAN BARK.

CHAP. I.

An Inquiry into the Nature and Properties of red Bark; its Senfible Qualities, Analysis, and its Senfible Effects on the Body; including a Comparison between it and the quilled Bark.

A LTHOUGH a red species of Bark has been generally mentioned by writers on the subject, yet practitioners, in England and many other countries, having been long accustomed to employ a different kind, the introduction of it into practice has appeared a considerable novel-

ty,

ty. Notwithstanding the strong recommendation which Dr. Saunders has given of it, for three or four years paft, in feveral fucceffive editions of his Treatife on the superior efficacy of Red Peruvian Bark, where numerous other authorities are likewife collected in its favour, there is reafon to think that the use of it did not so foon become general, as might have been expected. We shall not be much furprifed at this circumftance, when it is remembered, that most of the material improvements which have been made in medicine, have in the beginning always ftruggled with powerful opponents. A fimilar kind of distrust and opposition must for ever continue to operate, while interested motives or want of candour on the one hand, or negligence and indifference on the other, are observed to exert their pernicious influence on the actions of mankind .--- Moft of those, however, who at first refused their affent to this powerful remedy, have at length been reduced to the neceffity of acknowledging its efficacy, and regretting G4 that

that the fcarcity and high price of it are the only obftacles to its more frequent employment. The objections which have been made, by the few who refift all conviction, shall be fully confidered hereafter, as this is not the proper place for fuch a difcuffion.

Dr. Saunders has written fo fully on the red Bark, that it would be difficult to give an account of it, without confeffing myfelf indebted to many of his obfervations, and either making extracts from, or referring occafionally to his treatife. I mean to adopt the one or the other method, as fhall appear moft convenient; but will endeavour, both from experiments, and from the various inquiries which I have made at different times, concerning this kind of Bark, to introduce fome additional obfervations.

It was in confequence of the capture of a Spanish ship from Lima bound to Cadiz, that the red Bark was imported into England; and there is some reason to think, that the cargo of the same vessel has supported the

the numerous demands for this article, not only at home, but from many places abroad, till within the laft few months. The original fupply feems now to be fo nearly exhausted, that many have been obliged, with much regret, to lay it aside for the present, the small remaining quantity, when genuine, bearing the most extravagant price. Even in its indifferent or counterfeited state, it is fold for a sum much beyond the best selected and most efficacious quilled Bark.

The high value of red Bark in England, will certainly operate as a very powerful inducement to perfons in trade to procure it, fo that there is every reafon to expect, ere long, that we fhall be fupplied with it at a rate fufficiently eafy to authorize a general exhibition of it, in all obftinate or dangerous difeafes where Bark is indicated. I was informed lately, by a druggift in an extensive line of bufinefs, that accounts which could be depended on, had been received here, of the arrival of a large quantity of red Bark at Spain, and that it hadbeen

been offered to fome of our merchants; but that the price, which was about ten fhillings per pound, appeared too high to admit of any tolerable profit when brought hither. It is much to be wifhed, that the demand of the Spaniards may be fo far diminisched, before this time, as to have given our people an opportunity of forming a fatisfactory agreement with them.

Dr. Saunders, in treating of the fenfible qualities of red Bark, obferves, that it is in much larger and thicker pieces than the common Peruvian Bark; that it evidently confifts of three diffinct layers :- the external, thin, rugged, and frequently covered with a mosfy substance, and of a reddish brown colour :- the middle, thicker, more compact, and of a darker colour, being exceedingly refinous:- the innermost, of a more woody and fibrous appearance, and of a brighter red than the former. He adds alfo, that he has feen fome very good red Bark, whose external coat had a white appearance, though its internal furface was of

Of red PERUVIAN BARK. 91 of a deep red colour, extremely refinous, compact, and heavy *.

Having feen great quantities of the red Bark, I am well convinced that the above is an accurate defcription of the beft kind of it; but it does not appear to comprehend the great variety of conditions, under which it has been met with in the fhops of different druggifts, which, although in many inftances of an inferior quality, feems notwithftanding to have been the fame kind of Bark, poffeffing very powerful fenfible qualities.

In fome of the chefts of red Bark, I have been informed by a gentleman converfant with the article, that there were fcarcely twenty large pieces to be found; whereas, in others, fix pounds of fmall could not be picked from the whole.

It is fometimes of a deep red colour, at other times of a bright red with a greyifh coloured rind. In general, the thinner the pieces, the greater is the proportion of

* Saunders on the superior efficacy of red Peruvian Bark, p. 17, &c.

refin

refin with which they abound. I have feveral specimens in my possession which almost intirely confist of refinous matter; but it is not eafy to felect any quantity of it in fo perfect a condition, the innermost fibrous layer commonly bearing a great proportion to the others. It may be proper to mention, that fome of the paler, fpungy, and more woody pieces of the common Bark, may be frequently found intermixed with the red Bark. Whenever we wish to chuse a parcel, therefore, it must be obvious that these should be separated, and those likewise which, although red, are fhort, thick, and woody, not having any appearance of diffinct layers or lamina. Farther, I have feen fome pieces of this new kind of Bark, in which the refinous layer and external coat were exactly fimilar to other quantities of it, and yet the internal layer or more woody part was fcarcely red, fo that when reduced to powder, it did not differ much in its appearance from common Bark; but its ftrong bitter and aftringent tafte, with the proportion

portion of refin in it, proved it to be very superior, and to be of the same nature as the red Bark. Hence the diminution of the red colour alone is by no means a proof of its want of efficacy. There is reafon indeed to think, that by long exposure to the light, the most perfect red Bark may be deprived of its colour, and still retain its useful properties intire. This, I have been told by good authority, has actually happened to a quantity which had been kept exposed for a long time in the window of an apothecary's shop .- On the other hand, Bark may be red on fome occafions, as already hinted, without being genuine. I have been well convinced of the truth of this, from the examination, in feveral instances, of red Bark in powder, having the colour exceedingly complete, but being almost destitute of bitterness and astringency. This being the cafe, should not phyficians, when they prefcribe red Bark in urgent difeafes, examine it by the tafte, in order to be fatisfied whether it be genuine or otherwife?

With

93

With regard to the tafte of the red Bark, it is evidently more bitter and aftringent than the quilled or common Peruvian Bark, and in precipitation with chalybeate folutions exhibits greater marks of aftringency likewife.

On the fubject of aroma, I have been directed by trials fimilar to those performed on the quilled Bark. These will determine how far such a property can be associated to it.

EXPERIMENT, XXIX.

Four drachms of red Bark, well bruifed, were added to eight ounces of water in a diffilling glafs apparatus, and treated in the fame manner as the quilled Bark in the first experiment; with a fimilar refult, as the liquor that passed over into the receiver had fcarcely any flavour; less, if possible, even than that obtained from the quilled Bark.

Of red PERUVIAN BARK. 95 Experiment XXX.

Half an ounce of red Bark, and eight ounces of proof fpirit, placed in a proper diffilling apparatus, were treated as the quilled Bark in the fecond experiment; with exactly the fame refult; for in the liquor collected in the receiver, none of the properties of the Bark whatever could be perceived.

From these experiments, we may infer, that the red Bark agrees with the quilled, in containing no aroma nor effential oil.

EXPERIMENT XXXI.

Two drachms of red Bark were added to two ounces of *proof fpirit*, and after remaining together nine days, as in the third experiment with quilled Bark, the tincture was filtered. It was of a much deeper colour than the tincture of quilled Bark, and the vial, employed in all the former experiments, being filled with it, weighed fix 8 grains

grains more than the fame vial containing fome of the fpirit from which it was prepared, and confequently two grains more than the tincture of Experiment III.

EXPERIMENT XXXII.

Two drachms of red Bark, with two ounces of rectified spirit of wine, were treated in the fame manner as the quilled Bark in the fourth experiment. This tincture, when filtered, was of an exceeding deep colour (refembling almoft, in appearance, the balf. traumat. of the shops) and the vial being filled with it weighed eighteen grains more than an equal measure of the fpirit alone, which is only four grains more than the tincture of quilled Bark in the fame menstruum, although, from the difference in the colour, there was reason to expect that the specific gravity of the tincture of red Bark would have proved much greater. and the viel, was

periments, being filled trith it, weighed

EXPERIMENT XXXIII.

An infusion of red Bark was prepared by rubbing it with water, in fimilar proportions and circumstances with the cold infusion of quilled Bark. The former was of a reddish colour, and confiderably more bitter than the other. In the vial filled with it, was observed an increase of five grains and a half in weight, which is two grains more than the same measure of the infusion of quilled Bark. With the infusion of red too, the chalybeate produced a more copious and darkcoloured precipitate than in the other infusion.

EXPERIMENT XXXIV.

A decoction of the red Bark, prepared after the manner, and with the fame proportions as the decoction of pale Bark, when paffed through filtering paper, was found to be of a much deeper colour, and vaftly more bitter than that decoction.

The

The vial filled with it weighed full feven grains more than an equal meafure of the water from which it was made, and near two grains more than the decoction of quilled Bark. On the addition of the chalybeate, likewife, it became exceedingly turbid, and let fall a great quantity of a dark-coloured precipitate.

EXPERIMENT XXXV.

An infusion of red Bark in *lime-water* was prepared under circumstances fimilar to the infusion of quilled Bark in the fame *menstruum*, and exhibited no small degree of strength. The colour, however, was not much deeper than the other, and the specific gravity but little different, for the vial being filled with it, weighed only five grains more than the same measure of the lime-water alone.

EXPERIMENT, XXXVI.

A tea-spoonful of the tincture of red Bark in proof spirit (Experiment XXXI.) was Of red PERUVIAN BARK. 99 was added to one ounce of fpring water. The mixture immediately became turbid, and deposited a more copious precipitate than the tincture of quilled, in the fame menstruum.

EXPERIMENT XXXVII.

A fimilar trial was made with the tincture of red Bark in rectified fpirit (Experiment XXXII.) and the precipitate was much more copious than in the last experiment, and superior also to the tincture of quilled in rectified spirit, treated in the same manner.

EXPERIMENT XXXVIII.

Two drachms of red Bark were added to two ounces of Jamaica rum, and after remaining together nine days, the vial being frequently agitated, as in all the former tinctures, the liquor was paffed through filtering paper. It was of a very deep colour, and the vial, when filled with

it,

it, weighed ten grains more than its menstruum, and four grains more, confequently, than the tincture of quilled Bark in rum.

EXPERIMENT XXXIX.

A tincture of red Bark was prepared with brandy, under fimilar circumftances, and with the fame proportions as the laft. This, when filtered, proved a very ftrong tincture from its colour and tafte, though the vial filled with it was fcarcely of greater fpecific gravity than the tincture in rum. It weighed three grains more, however, than the tincture of quilled Bark in the fame men/truum.

EXPERIMENT XL.

Two drachms of red Bark were added to two ounces of *Port wine*, and after being treated in a fimilar way with all the foregoing tinctures, the filtered liquor was examined. It was remarkable, that in this inftance the red Bark had added but little Of red PERUVIAN BARK. 101 to the colour of the wine, and the ufual meafure weighed only five grains more than the Port alone.

EXPERIMENT XLI.

Two drachms of red Bark in powder, were added to two ounces of vitriolic æther, and, after being fubjected to the fame treatment as the quilled Bark had undergone in the fame fluid, the clear liquor was examined with a fimilar refult; for, although it had acquired a deeper colour, it was notwithftanding but flightly impregnated, as appeared from the weight and other trials. The vial filled with it, weighed only three grains more than the fame meafure of the æther by itfelf.

The effects of the cauftic fpirit, and of the dulcified fpirit of fal ammoniac, likewife were tried with the red Bark, after the manner of the quilled Bark, in the fame menstrua, and with fimilar refults. They both acted powerfully on it in a very short space of time. The vial filled with the H 3 former

former weighed twelve grains, and the latter eight grains, more than equal measures of the spirits in their separate condition.

Some experiments were next inftituted with Magnefia and red Bark, and conducted according to the method fully defcribed in treating of the action of this earthy fubstance upon common Peruvian Bark, but with a very different refult .-- It is remarkable, that in the trials with red Bark, no effects could be perceived, either from common or calcined magnefia. The colour of an infusion prepared in this way (i. e. by rubbing two drachms of red Bark and half a drachm of Magnefia together, for fifteen minutes, with four ounces of water added in a gradual manner) is not deeper than an infusion in fimple water. If, however, the Magnefia and red Bark be kept infused a few hours after being well rubbed, the liquor at length acquires a pretty deep red colour, but is not more bitter to the tafte than the plain infusion of red Bark in water.

This difference, in the action of Magnefia upon the common and red Bark, feems to point out a difference in the nature of their constituent parts, which the other experiments were not capable of detecting. As all the fubstances which had acted upon quilled Bark, appeared to exert a more powerful action on the red, there was every reason to expect that the effects in the prefent inftance should be similar. I confess myself rather at a loss for a fatiffactory explanation of the difference, unlefs we suppose that the foluble parts of the red Bark are already in fuch a state of activity, as not to admit of any improvement from Magnefia; while, on the other hand, red Bark is most fuccessfully imitated by uniting Magnefia and common Bark. likewife, the mixture was chan

EXPERIMENT XLII.

much darker colour.

Two drachms of red Bark were treated in the fame manner as had formerly been done with the quilled, by making four H 4. fucceffive

fucceffive tinctures from it, by means of proof fpirit. All of them were found to be impregnated with the red in a degree far fuperior to the tinctures of quilled Bark. The fourth tincture of red Bark evidently exhibited marks of greater ftrength than the third of the quilled.

EXPERIMENT XLIII.

expect that the effects in

The refiduum of the Bark, employed in the laft experiment, was boiled in four ounces of fpring water, over a flow fire, till about one half was confumed. The filtered liquor was of a reddifh colour, and more bitter to the tafte than the decoction of quilled Bark, prepared in the fame manner. On the addition of the chalybeate, likewife, the mixture was changed to a much darker colour,

EXPERIMENT XLIV.

HIX THEREARS

Two drachms of red Bark, after four triturated cold infusions had been made from Of red PERUVIAN BARK. 105 from it, were added to two ounces of proof fpirit, and at the end of nine days the tincture was filtered. It was of a reddifh colour, moderately bitter, and gave the common marks of aftringency in a greater degree than the quilled Bark under fimilar circumftances.

EXPERIMENT XLV.

A tincture was alfo made with the refiduum of two drachms of red Bark, after four decoctions had been prepared from it. The colour was not fo high as the tincture of the laft experiment, nor did it poffefs fo much bitternefs and aftringency, though in every refpect fuperior to the preparation of quilled Bark, treated in a fimilar way.

EXPERIMENT XLVI.

Several ounces of the tincture of red Bark were added to water, in the proportion, and according to the method employed

ployed with the quilled Bark; by which means the refinous precipitate of red Bark was obtained pure. This was afterwards united with water, by means of gum arabic; the refult of which union being fimilar to that of the refin of quilled Bark with the fame fubftances, and the inference which may be drawn from it being the fame likewife, it is unneceffary to enlarge farther on the fubject in this place.

The only remaining experiments that I have made on the red Bark, are fuch as relate to the length of time, which infufions and decoctions of it will remain found. I have frequently compared thefe with infufions and decoctions of the quilled Bark, and have conftantly found, that thefe laft run into a ftate of fermentation in two, three, or four days, according to . the heat of the weather ; while the preparations of red Bark, for the moft part, remain intire as many weeks.

Dr. Saunders, in his Treatife on red Peruvian Bark, has mentioned, that, at his defire, I had conducted fome experiments

on

Of red PERUVIAN BARK. 107 on animal matter, and different infusions and decoctions of the red and quilled Bark,

with the view of afcertaining their comparative antifeptic powers; and that every trial of this kind had terminated in favour of the red Bark. Dr. Kentish, in a pamphlet lately published on the St. Lucia Bark, has thought proper to doubt my accuracy in these experiments, and endeavours, from two or three only of his own, to establish a conclusion diametrically oppofite. Now, as my experiments were not only fubjected to the examination of Dr. Saunders, but to a number of gentlemen who attended the hospital at the time; as they were more numerous, likewife, than those which Dr. Kentish has related; and as he has expressly acknowledged, that he made no trials with the decoctions of the different kinds of Bark; I may furely be permitted, in turn, to doubt his accuracy. I trust it will hereafter appear, that most of the other circumstances which he has mentioned, to the prejudice of the red Bark, have been too haftily adopted, and

and are equally unfupported by the obfervations of every other perfon, who has been engaged in fimilar inquiries.

The great variety in the quality of red Bark, fome parcels containing twice the quantity of refin which is met with in others, has prevented me from any attempt of calculating the proportion which the refinous bear to the other parts of it. It is obvious from the experiments of Dr. Saunders, and of other perfons, however, that the red Bark contains a much greater proportion of refin than the beft kind of quilled Bark. In fome experiments which have been made upon the former, it has yielded near one half of fpirituous extract; in others, one third, and fo on, according to its quality.

The conclusions which may be drawn from the preceding experiments, are the following:

1st. That the red Bark refembles the quilled in its fensible properties, both poffeffing bitterness and aftringency; but that these qualities are found in a far more remarkable Of red PERUVIAN BARK. 109 markable degree in the former than in the latter.

2d. That, by chemical trials, the red and quilled Barks appear in many refpects fimilar, most of the substances which act on the one likewise acting on the other; with this difference, that the red Bark imparts a greater proportion of active and refinous parts. But,

3d. That as Magnefia does not produce the fame remarkable effect on red as on the common Bark, there must be fome difference in the real nature of the constituent parts, arifing probably from the previous union of fome unknown body with the refin of the red Bark, by which it is rendered extremely active and foluble, and the defired action of Magnefia upon it thoroughly excluded, in confequence of a fuperiority of attraction.

4th. That the preparations of red Bark are of a more antifeptic, or lefs fermentable nature, than those of the common or quilled Bark*.

* The following Table will exhibit the comparative action

The fenfible effects of red Bark on the human body are liable to confiderable variation, in the fame manner as the quilled. They are altered by the conftitution, dofe, method of exhibition, and by many accidental circumftances. When it is given in fubftance, to the quantity of a fcruple, or half a drachm, not oftener than three or four times a day, it produces no fenfible effects that are very remarkable. With fome, a moderate purgative effect is obferved from it, while in others it occasions

action of the different substances, which were added to the quilled and red Peruvian Bark.

QUILLED BARK.	RED BARK.
Rectified Spirit of Wine - 14	Rectified Spirit of Wine - 18
Cauftic Spirit of Sal Ammoniac 9	Cauftic Spirit of Sal Ammoniac 12
Brandy full 7	Brandy full 10
Dulcified Spirit of Sal Ammoniac 6	Dulcified Spirit of Sal Ammoniae 8
Rum 6	Rum 10
Infusion with Magnefia $-5\frac{1}{2}$	With Magnefia and Water, no addi- tional Effect.
Water in Decoction 51	Water in Decostion - full 7
Lime Water 412	Lime Water 5
Proof Spirit 4	Proof Spirit 6
Port Wine 4	Port Wine 5
Water, in the triturated cold 3 ¹ / ₂	Water, in the triturated cold } 51/2
Vitriolic Æther 2	Vitriolic Æther 3

flight

Of red PERUVIAN BARK. III flight coffivenefs. In larger dofes, and more frequently repeated, the red Bark moft commonly excites purging; but this effect will often ceafe after a day or two, although the ufe of it be perfevered in. It appears to me, likewife, that a large dofe of this kind of Bark is more liable to difagree with the ftomach, and to produce naufea, vomiting, and a fenfe of weight in the organ, than the pale or quilled Bark. This, however, is denied by feveral perfons, who affirm, that the red Bark is more agreeable to the ftomach than any other fpecies of it.

To add more, concerning those fensible effects of the red Bark, which are well afcertained, and generally acknowledged to belong to it, would be a repetition of the observations on the fensible effects of quilled and common Peruvian Bark; for, as far as I can perceive, they are exceedingly fimilar, only that the red produces all of them in a greater degree.

From the first introduction of red Bark to the prefent time, objections have been started

started to its use. Some feared inconveniences from its powerful aftringent qualities, and others condemned it on account of the ftrong bitter and difagreeable tafte; in doing which they all admitted it to be a medicine of much power and activity. But it would have been well had they proved the injurious tendency of its aftringency from actual experience. I believe it has been far otherwife, and that the opinion has originated from the idea, that becaufe common Peruvian Bark has been faid occafionally to do harm, in ftopping perfpiration, expectoration, &c. the red Bark, being more aftringent, must confequently be more liable to give rife to fuch an effect. This objection, then, to the red Bark, not having been drawn as an inference from its real fenfible effects on the body, but being fupported by theory, and by its sensible qualities chiefly, we are at full liberty to reject it.

What shall we fay to some other marks of disapprobation which have been urged against this useful remedy, when they are found

found unfupported either by theory or experience, having derived their origin intirely from ill-directed obfervation, and from the unfortunate, but too frequent error of confounding the effects of remedies with accidental fymptoms? It is often difficult to determine whether certain appearances in the animal æconomy should be referred to a medicine previoufly administered, to the regular progress of disease, or some accidental circumstance. On every occasion, therefore, it is manifestly proper that we should be cautious in our decifion; which is a rule that has been little regarded by those who have afferted, that in fevers the red Bark was liable to produce delirium, whereas the common Bark could be given with fafety. This, and fome other extraordinary effects which have been afcribed to this remedy, have occurred in fo few instances, that every man who reflects on them with impartiality, will be readily disposed to attribute them to the progress of the diforder, or fome accidental occurrence, rather than

the

the real operation or fenfible effects of the red Bark.

CHAP. II.

Examination of the Proofs of the Superior Efficacy of the Red Bark.

HE remarks which have been made on the fenfible qualities of the red and quilled Bark, on the action of different menstrua upon them, and on their sensible effects on the human body, forming a comparifon between them, would certainly lead us to pronounce, that the red poffeffed fuperior powers, and would cure difeafes more completely. That it is really endowed with greater efficacy has been proved, I think, by the extensive experience of many practitioners, who have employed it with the greatest fuccess in the cure of fome of the most alarming diseases, to which the human body is liable; for it has been by no means confined to the treatment

Of red PERUVIAN BARK. 115 ment of intermittent fevers, although they have afforded the most remarkable proof of its superior efficacy.

In treating of this fubject, it is neceffary to infift on the very ample teftimony of Dr. Saunders, in his Treatife on red Bark, where the most favourable accounts are given of it, not only from his own experience, but from the observations of many other practitioners.

Before the introduction of the red Bark, II had been accustomed, at Guy's Hospital, to observe intermittents obstinately resisting all the attempts which were made towards their removal; but after happily becoming acquainted with this remedy, fearcely an instance of this kind occurred to my notice.

The use of the red Bark too having lately been omitted at that hospital, on account of its fearcity and high price, a difference can clearly be perceived, not only in intermittents, but in most of the diforders for which Bark is preferibed; the recoveries are often flower and more imperfect; and

the

the infufions and decoctions of common Bark, more especially, will admit of no degree of comparison with the same preparations of the red Bark.

Among the authorities in favour of this fpecies of Bark, may be mentioned, with much propriety, Mr. Rigby, an ingenious furgeon at Norwich, who has published a treatife, in order to confirm Dr. Saunders's account, and give additional weight to his observations. He has selected a great number of the most obstinate cafes of intermittents, in which he administered the red Bark with uncommon fuccefs; and gives the following remarkable paffage, in fupport of its fuperior powers : " From " that time to the prefent, I have confi-" dently given it in every cafe which has " been under my care ; and its use has been " invariably attended with the fame imme-" diate fuccefs : and though I have admi-" niftered it in every fpecies of the inter-" mittent, and have given it to patients " under the greatest variety of circum-" stances, respecting age, constitution, date ss of

Of red PERUVIAN BARK. 117 " of the difeafe, &c. and more than two hundred and fifty perfons have taken it under my direction, yet it has not failed in a fingle cafe to ftop the return of the paroxyfm in the first instance of its application *."

I have been fo well convinced, for a long ime paft, of the excellent qualities of red Bark, and of the preference which is due to it, that I have not hefitated to recomnend it ftrongly to fuch of my medical riends, both in this country and the Weft indies, as appeared to be unacquainted with it. Several of these, after a full trial of it, have received the greatest fatisfaction, and have favoured me with the result of heir observations.

It may not be improper to infert in this blace, an extract from a letter written by my friend Dr. Farre, of Barbadoes; to whom I am indebted for many advantages, uring the early part of my medical eduation.—" The red Bark (he obferves) has

* Rigby's Effay on the red Peruvian Bark, p. 35.

I 3

" become
" become quite a fhop medicine with me. " I have used it very freely, and with the " greatest fuccess; and, in some particular " and obstinate cases, in very large doses, " i. e. from one drachm to four fcruples, " in fubstance, every second or third hour, " without observing any unfavourable " fymptom or ill effect from it. On the " contrary, it fits eafier on the ftomach " in general, and is much more to be de-" pended on in remiffion of fever, than the " Peruvian Bark in common use. The " effects and fuccels of it were very re-" markable in a cafe of confiderable morti-" fication, which attended the late epi-" demic fever. My usual dose is from " half a drachim to two fcruples in fub-" ftance; but I have found that a tincture, " made after the manner of Huxham's, " with good old brandy, is a most excel-" lent medicine, particularly when exhi-" bited with Elix. Vitriol. dulc. at a time " when the ftomach cannot retain it in " any other form."

After describing a dangerous epidemic fever, which had occurred a short time

time before in the ifland, he adds the following paffage, likewife, in favour of the red Bark. — " In general, my " patients got much quicker through the " difeafe, under a courfe of the *red*, than " the common Peruvian Bark; and I had " very little trouble in the convalefcent " ftate, which I attribute folely to its " amazing tonic powers."

The accounts from Grenada, and feveral other iflands in the Weft Indies, are to the fame purpofe. Many of the practitioners in those countries have expressed the greateft defire, to their correspondents in London, of being regularly supplied with it, and will, no doubt, fincerely regret the prefent fearcity of it.

Dr. Saunders, having received a letter fome time ago from a gentleman in Germany, who had not long before left London, has kindly favoured me with fome extracts from it, which may not be unacceptable to my readers.—He obferves, that during his ftay at Amfterdam, he met with a phylician of eminence, who had ufed

this

this remedy about two years; that he confidered it fuperior to the other in every refpect, as it was feldom that more than half the quantity, of what was neceffary of the ordinary Bark, was required to anfwer the intended purpofe.

The fame gentleman adds, that many people in Germany had tried the red Bark, but that fome of them had been difappointed in their expectations, for that, from the avarice of those who dealt in the article, it had been much difguifed and adulterated. In proof of this, he compared a quantity of red Bark, which he had procured when he was in London, with that which was kept by the druggists and apothecaries in that part of the world, and found that there was little or no refemblance. He mentions likewife, that a phyfician, who had left Vienna a very fhort time before, affured him, that this kind of Bark was much used there, and in fuch high efteem, that it was probable no other would be employed, if a constant supply of it could be

Of red PERUVIAN BARK. 121 be obtained in its genuine and undifguifed condition.

From these circumstances, together with the translation of Dr. Saunders's Treatife into Latin, by a physician in Flanders, who also speaks very highly of it, we may venture to conclude, that by this time the red Bark is known and esteemed in many parts of the continent.

If it had appeared neceffary, I might have extended this chapter to a confiderable length, by inferting communications from many of my acquaintance in the medical line; but fuch a plan being foreign to my purpose, I shall soon bring it to a conclusion. Before this is done, however, I must beg leave to mention the authority of my worthy friend, Mr. Farquhar, of Great Marlborough-street, defervedly efteemed both for his abilities and experience. He is fo well fatisfied of the fuperior efficacy of the red Bark, that he has constantly had recourse to it in obstinate and difficult cafes, where the common Bark failed, for feveral years paft, and with fuch remarkable

remarkable fuccefs, that he confiders himfelf extremely fortunate in having a fmall quantity of it ftill in his poffeffion.—A well-marked quartan intermittent, in a child fcarcely two years old, which is very uncommon, attended in the beginning with convulfions, was under his care lately, and, having tried the common Bark without the defired effect, he administered fome of the red, which speedily subdued the difease.

I shall only add one cafe more, with which I have been favoured by my friend Mr. Smith, a well-informed practitioner at Stoke Newington. As it is not only a ftrong illustration of the efficacy of this remedy, but merits attention in other refpects, it is inferted in his own words .---"A poor woman, aged fifty, of a ple-" thoric habit, after walking five or fix " miles on a warm day, and being exposed " to a shower of rain, was seized, in the, " course of twenty-four hours, with some " common inflammatory complaints, which " at length terminated in a true tertian in-" termittent. Under the direction of her " apothecary,

" apothecary, the usual remedies had been " exhibited, but principally the common " Peruvian Bark in large doses, for the " fpace of fix months, and though the re-" tained it on her ftomach, the fymptoms " did not abate. The paroxyfms returned " with their usual regularity, her counte-" nance became pale, her skin flaccid, and " lofs of appetite, with fome difagree-" able hectic fymptoms, promifed foon to " deftroy her remaining ftrength. In this " ftate I first faw her, and directed the " red Bark powdered to be made into an " electuary with fimple fyrup, prefcribing " the bulk of a nutmeg to be taken every " hour during the absence of the fever. " After taking the first pot, which con-" tained one ounce and half, in the fpace " of a day and night, fhe complained of " its feeling heavy at her stomach; but the " fit only returned in a trifling degree. The " electuary was repeated, and finished in " the fame space of time as before. It " was followed by a nafal hæmorrhage, but " fhe had no return of the paroxyfm; and " though

"though fhe took no more of the red Bark, and more than twelve months have elapfed, fhe has had no relapfe, has recovered her ftrength and fpirits, and is now able to undergo any fatigue. I may juft add, that I have frequently experienced the efficacy of the fimple decoction of red Bark, administered to children labouring under intermittents."

The different facts and authorities, in favour of the red Bark, being now ftated, the reader will have it in his power to draw a conclution. There are few, I am perfuaded, who doubt the fuperior powers of this remedy; and yet there are many who do not view it in that important light, to which it is fully entitled. It is my with to call forth the attention of thefe, whenever a fupply of it fhall be obtained, that mankind in general may be benefited by the active and proper difcharge of the duties of their profeffion.

To those who have unjustly condemned it, on the strength of a single case, or of a few cases, I would recommend a farther and Of red PERUVIAN BARK. 125 and fuller trial of it, obferving at the fame time, as Vogel did with regard to the injurious qualities which were attributed to the common Bark, " Contra accufatores " defendere laudatum corticem, fuperva-" cuum. Ipfi illi fponte, fententiam fuam " mutaturi funt, fi modo velint vires ejus " experiri præjudicio fepofito."

CHAP. III.

Attempt to determine whether the red Bark is the Cinchona Officinalis of Linnæus, a Variety of it, or a different Species of the Genus Cinchona only.

THE refemblance which has been traced in the fenfible qualities, analyfis, fenfible effects on the body, and power of curing difeafes, of the quilled and red Bark, feems fufficient to authorize its being referred to the head of the true Cinchona Officinalis of Linnæus. But, as fome

fome difference has been obferved in their chemical nature, independent of the greater proportion of active and refinous parts in the red Bark, the action of Magnefia upon it not being analogous to the effects produced with common Bark, we fhould rather perhaps confider the red Bark as a variety of the Cinchona Officinalis, than as the Cinchona Officinalis itfelf, or a different fpecies of the genus Cinchona defcribed by Linnæus.

The common Peruvian Bark, although frequently unfuccefsful in the cure of intermittent fevers and other difeafes, has neverthelefs been hitherto effectual, with juffice, the moft effectual remedy, none of the moft powerful aftringents having equalled it. Whatever fuperiority, therefore, is poffeffed by the red Bark, muft be derived, not from a greater degree of aftringency only, but from a more perfect combination of the different parts of which Bark confifts, or from fome variation in the proportion of the conflituent parts, which, among other confiderations, renders Of red PERUVIAN BARK. 127 it probable that the red is only a variety of the common Bark.

But there are feveral other circumstances which may be mentioned in favour of this supposition. Most of the authors who have treated of Peruvian Bark, have admitted a red species, and Condamine even allows, that it is the most powerful in the cure of difeases. Farther, the red Bark fcarcely differs more in its appearance from the quilled, than fome other varieties of the common Bark, which are confidered extremely genuine. I allude more particularly to the Bark which is almost black externally, and fometimes in large pieces. No perfon would doubt that this was a species or variety of the Cinchona Officinalis, and the appearances of the red Bark are not lefs favourable to a fimilar opinion. It may be observed also, that the chefts of common Peruvian Bark almost always contain numerous small pieces of genuine red Bark; and I once recollect to have feen a beautiful specimen of the quilled Bark, within

within which was contained a fmaller quilled piece of excellent red Bark.

The natural history or botanical description of the red Peruvian Bark was very imperfect, till the information which was not long ago communicated to the Royal Medical Society at Paris, by Dr. Anthony de Juffieu, from the papers of his uncle, the late M. Joseph de Jussieu, one of the French academicians who went to Quito, in Spanish America, in order to ascertain the figure of the earth, and who died a few years fince at Paris. In this account of Peruvian Bark, M. de Juffieu agrees with his fellow-traveller, M. de la Condamine, in his defcription of the genus, but admits a greater number of fpecies .---Thefe, however, Dr. Simmons*, in his letter to Dr. Saunders, giving a concife view of the fubject from the Transactions of the Royal Medical Society of Paris, thinks may be very properly reduced to

* Saunders on the red Bark, 4th edition, page 166, and London Medical Journal, vol. iv. page 305.

two,

Of red PERUVIAN BARK. 129 two, as the others feem to be only varieties.

The first species includes the red, yellow, and knotty Barks, all of which have smooth leaves, flowers of a purplish colour and inodorous, with a Bark that is bitter, and more or lefs coloured. Of these three, the red is held in the highest effimation, and it is this fort of Bark, according to M. de Juffieu, which was employed in the early days of this remedy in Europe, and from which its reputation was established. The fecond species includes the white Barks, of which there are four varieties. They have all broad, roundish, hairy leaves; the flowers are red, very odoriferous, and furnished with hairs on their inner furface; the fruit is longer than that of the former species, and the outer Bark is of a whitish colour. In two of these varieties, the inner layers of the Bark are of a reddifh hue: they have a flight bitter tafte, and when fresh, are faid to possels a slight febrifuge quality, but which they foon lofe. The Bark of the other K

other two is intirely white, infipid, and of no efficacy.—Several other articles of information, refpecting the red Bark, are contained in Dr. Simmons's letter, and among the reft, the agreeable account that it had been recently difcovered in America, in the province of Santa-Fe, from whence there was reafon to hope it might be procured by a more eafy and regular conveyance than could otherwife have been obtained.

A farther illustration of the opinion that the red Bark is only a variety of the Cinchona Officinalis, is furnished by the facts relating to the discovery of a species of Cinchona in the island of St. Lucia, in the West Indies. Dr. Saunders has favoured me with the following extract from a letter written by Dr. Young, one of the Physicians to the troops in the West Indies, during the war.—" As to the colour of the "St. Lucia Bark (or Cinchona Carribæa, " as it may be called) it is various. Some " of it is red, fome of a chocolate colour, " and fome again of a pale ash colour ; " and

Of red PERUVIAN BARK. 131 " and this difference depends on the " variety in point of age, foil, &c.-" All young trees have their Bark pale, " and old ones red; but trees, although " they may be old, if they grow in a rich " moift bottom, have their Bark white; " and young trees, provided they grow " among rocks, and in a dry, gravelly, " barren foil, have it reddifh."-Thus, we have reason to conclude, that the red Pe-ruvian Bark is only a variety of the Cinchona Officinalis; that it is the most efficacious form of it; and that the difference depends on age, variety in the foil, expofure to cold, moisture, &c.

The fmall quilled pieces of red Bark, which are frequently met with, have long fince induced Dr. Saunders to relinquifh the opinion, which he at first adopted, that the difference depended on the Bark's being taken from the trunk or branches of the fame tree, in the manner of the oak Bark.

K2 SECTION

SECTION III.

(132)

GENERAL OBSERVATIONS ON PERUVIAN BARK.

CHAP. I.

ton to conclude, that the

soil, have it routin.

Inquiry concerning the Modus Operandi of Bark in general.

THERE are few perfons, at this day, who believe that the good effects of Peruvian Bark are produced by its action on the fluids of the body.—It is fuppofed, with much greater reafon, to exert its operation on the folid parts, particularly on the ftomach, which is one of the most important organs in the animal æconomy, and intimately connected with every part of the fystem. An attention

GENERAL OBSERVATIONS, &C. 133

to this circumstance, and a confideration of the fudden manner in which the Bark fometimes operates, as in preventing the return of an intermittent paroxysm, when administered a very short time only before the expected acceffion, are ftrong confirmations that it acts on the folids and not on the fluids.

But this is no proof that fome of the Bark does not enter the circulation. The articles which are abforbed and carried into the blood, are more numerous than is generally fuppofed. Many of them may be traced in the fecretions in an unaltered condition, fuch as nitre, rhubarb, various faline bodies, and certain effential oils; and the effect of the rubia tinctorum, or madder, on the bones, is well known. It would be a curious inquiry to afcertain the remedies, on the contrary, which do really undergo an alteration in the ftomach, and to determine, with regard to the Bark, how far the gastric fluid of the stomach is capable of acting upon it, or changing its nature. If it is in any degree diffolved

folved or digefted, we may readily conceive that it may be abforbed and prefent in the circulating mass, although we should have no means of detecting it. And thus we may explain why no change fhould be produced by the addition of a chalybeate to the ferum of blood, drawn from a patient who has previoufly taken liberally of the Bark .- I recollect to have feen this experiment made by the late Dr. Keir, phyfician to St. Thomas's Hofpital, whofe death cannot be too much regretted by all who had the happiness of being acquainted with him. One of his hospital patients, labouring under an intermittent fever, had been taking large quantities of Bark feveral days, and had fwallowed one of the dofes about an hour previous to its being neceffary to take away a quantity of blood, for the relief of a peripneumonic affection, with which he was fuddenly attacked. The blood was accordingly drawn, and a chalybeate folution added to different portions of the ferum, but no traces of the aftringent matter of the Bark could be discovered. Hence

we

ON PERUVIAN BARK. 135

we may infer, that Bark does not enter the circulation possefield of its ordinary qualities.

With regard to the antifeptic property of Bark, I can by no means agree with Dr. Macbride, who explains it in part on the principle of fermentation, which he fuppofed it must necessarily undergo in the stomach. The time, during which it remains there feems evidently too fhort to admit of such a change. It is more probable that the Bark is poffeffed of a direct antifeptic or antizimick property, which, within certain limits, would rather retard than promote fermentation. Even in a vial, under circumftances the most favourable to fuch a process, an infusion or decoction of Bark will remain without the flightest appearances of fermentation, for one day at least, sometimes two days. Similar preparations of the red Bark indeed will continue perfect many weeks. -We must conclude, therefore, that the ideas of Dr. Macbride, on this fubject, are not well founded, and that the antifeptic K 4 power

power of the Bark, in difeafes which have been termed putrid, arifes from its tonic operation, the ftomach and whole body being invigorated by it in a manner peculiar to itfelf; for although many bitters poffefs a power fomewhat fimilar, increafing the tone of the ftomach in a greater or lefs degree, yet we do not find that their effects are fo readily or completely extended throughout the whole fyftem.

The aftringent and bitter properties of Bark do not appear fufficient to explain its operation. There are fubstances in the Materia Medica more intenfely bitter, and others manifeftly more aftringent, and yet no perfon has produced, by the combination of these, a remedy possessed of the efficacy which we are accustomed to admire in good Bark. It is better therefore to confess our ignorance, and fay that we are unacquainted with the principle on which its action depends, or that it is a peculiar modification of bitternefs with aftringency, or with fome other principle, which we shall never, perhaps, be

on PERUVIAN BARK.

137

be able completely to detect, and which feems to be poffeffed in a much higher degree by the red Bark; for if this article contained a greater degree of bitternefs and aftringency only, all its good qualities might be obtained by an increafed quantity of the common Bark, which does not appear to be the cafe.

It will be proper now to make fome remarks on the clafs or order of the Materia Medica, to which the Bark is beft referred. Some have placed it among the astringents, others among the stimulants; and yet, as if each in turn doubted the propriety of the arrangement, they all annex the title of tonic to it. We shall see afterwards, how far a clafs of ftrengthening or tonic remedies should be included in that division of the Materia Medica, which arranges the various articles that compose it according to their fenfible effects and operation on the body. In the mean time, let us inquire whether a tonic or ftrengthening power can be afcribed either to the clafs of aftringents or stimulants. Should it be proved

proved that thefe are not neceffarily tonic, and, on the contrary, that ftrengthening remedies are not neceffarily aftringent or ftimulant, then the Bark, which every perfon will admit to be a ftrengthener, cannot with propriety be ranked either under the head of aftringents or ftimulants.

Now, that the action of Bark does not arife from its aftringency, is proved from the obfervation that gum kino, galls, and many other aftringents, which poffefs this quality in a degree greatly fuperior to Bark, evident not only to the tafte, but by chemical trials, and by their power in ftopping hæmorrhages, have neverthelefs little or no effect in ftrengthening the body in ordinary cafes of debility; and Bark, on the other hand, fo fuccefsful in reftoring the ftrength of the body, has no immediate power of giving a check to hæmorrhages. There can be no reafon then for claffing this remedy among the aftringents.

The articles which are comprehended under the head of ftimulants, are very numerous.

on PERUVIAN BARK. 139

merous. Some operate powerfully and quickly in exciting the action of the heart and arteries, and the functions of the whole body; others in a more gradual and moderate manner. Some almost invariably produce a state of debility, consequent on their stimulant operation; while others are observed to increase the vigour of the body. The former have been called by some persons, simple stimulants or irritators, the latter, tonic stimulants. But, as it is not in our power to determine the exact manner in which the articles that are frictly termed tonics, or ftrengtheners, operate; and as no increased action can be observed in general during their operation (particularly in the cafe of Peruvian Bark, as was mentioned in treating of its fenfible effects on the body), it will be better, I conceive, until a greater number of facts are collected, to refer it to a class of tonics, or strengtheners, called remedia roborantia*

* Vid. Confpect. Med. Theoret. Auctore Jac. Gregory, vol. ii. p. 218.

140 GENERAL OBSERVATIONS by feveral writers on Materia Medica and Therapeutics.

At the fame time, however, that an arrangement has been affigned to Peruvian Bark, we are not to fuppofe that its tonic power will explain its operation in all the difeafes where it is employed with advantage. In treating of fevers, for inftance, we fhall find all our knowledge on the fubject infufficient to afford any information concerning the method in which it produces its falutary effects.

CHAP. II.

Different Methods of exhibiting Bark; with the various Articles which are added to it, and the Purposes which they are intended to answer.

MOST practitioners prefer the Bark in fubstance, from an opinion that fome of its active parts are lost in every other way of administering it; and it must be allowed, that when the stomach is capable

on PERUVIAN BARK.

141

pable of retaining it, and its use particularly required, that this is the most effectual method of exhibition : but we shall find hereafter, that there are many cafes, in which the more moderate action of Bark is only neceffary, and to which the different infusions and decoctions of this remedy are extremely well adapted. Instances occur frequently, likewife, in which the Bark cannot poffibly be rendered agreeable to the ftomach, in its intire condition, and where, if it should even happen to be retained, the ftomach is fo very incapable of fubduing it, that it remains an inconvenient weight on the organ, and rather aggravates than relieves the diforder.

The beft method of difguifing the tafte of the Bark is undoubtedly by taking it in milk, or good butter-milk; though fome recommend old hock very ftrongly, and porter is praifed both by Morton, and by Dr. Lind on the marfh fever of Bengal, as the beft vehicle for it. When it is employed in fubftance, it fhould be reduced to a much

much finer powder than that which is generally kept in the shops; for nothing can be more difagreeable to fome patients, than the fmall sharp particles of the Bark, which often remain upon the tongue and fauces, when it has not been carefully prepared. If made into an electuary, with brandy, it will fometimes be found an effectual and pleafant method of exhibition, particularly if washed down with a small quantity of Port wine negus; or, if the patient objects to the form of an electuary, it may be mixed into a draught, with a little of the mucilage of gum arabic, and fome of the more pleafant distilled waters of the shops. Some perfons direct the powdered Bark to be inclosed in wafer paper, and this may be tried occafionally with advantage: but with every attention of this kind it will often, nctwithstanding, difagree with the patient, producing a fenfe of weight and oppreffion in the region of the ftomach, fometimes followed by naufea, and even vomiting. It is neceffary, on this account, to direct our views to fuch preparations

ON PERUVIAN BARK. 143

preparations of this remedy as are likely to be retained, when it will not answer in fubstance, as for instance, to the different decoctions and infusions of Bark.

In a former part of this effay, a comparifon was made between the common decoction and fimple infusion of Peruvian Bark; and it evidently appeared that the decoction exhibited marks of fuperior strength. We cannot hefitate, therefore, to give it the preference on the prefent occasion, and to fay, that of the ordinary preparations of this article, it will in general be found the most efficacious : for, although rectified fpirit of wine and brandy diffolve a much greater proportion of it, yet, on account of the heating and fpirituous quality of these menstrua, they can only be given in a very small quantity, and in this way their efficacy is inconfiderable, in comparison with the decoction, when administered freely. It should feldom be prescribed, for an adult, in smaller quantity than two ounces five or fix times a day; and it is a good practice to add fome of the tincture

144 GENERAL OBSERVATIONS tincture of the Bark, either to the decoction or infusion.

Some perfons have alledged, that the infusion of Bark is particularly light, and agreeable to weak ftomachs; but I have known many cafes, where the patients could not be prevailed on to take the neceffary quantity, on account of its bulk. A finaller quantity, then, of the decoction, which is ftronger, will answer a fimilar purpose, the diminution of the bulk being fufficient to compenfate for the more bitter and difagreeable tafte. It is far from my intention, however, to exclude the cold infusion. I have repeatedly feen good effects from it, especially the infusion of the red Bark; and there are probably many cafes, in which the infusion may be preferable to the decoction; as for inftance, when a light tonic only is required; but in intermittent and other fevers, where the Bark cannot be taken in substance, I should certainly confider the decoction more efficacious than the fimple cold infufion. We shall find prefently, indeed, that by the addition IO

on PERUVIAN BARK. 145

addition of Magnefia, an infufion may be prepared, which will, I truft, be thought preferable either to the common infufion or decoction of Bark.

The extract of Bark, if carefully prepared, will be found, on fome occafions, a convenient and efficacious form of the remedy, exhibited in the manner which will foon be defcribed. But cafes now and then occur, in which neither infusion, decoction, nor extract, can be administered by the mouth; and in these, clysters of it have undoubtedly been employed, in many inftances, with good effects. It is not difficult to conceive that this should happen, as the intestines appear, from their connection with the stomach, to partake in fome degree of the power and energy of that organ. The Bark, therefore, by acting on the mufcular and living power of the intestines, has its action probably in the first place transferred to the flomach, and afterwards to the whole body.

It has also been proposed, and actually put in practice, to apply the Bark exter-L nally,

nally, in the form of waiftcoats quilted with it. This method is ftrongly recommended in the London Medical Obfervations and Inquiries*; and although we cannot doubt the testimony in favour of it, there is certainly fome difficulty in understanding the manner in which the Bark operates, under fuch a mode of application. A remarkable fympathy, it is true, exifts between the ftomach and skin, fo that if the Bark could be freely applied to the latter, a favourable operation might naturally be expected to follow; but in theory, the cuticle feems to be fo completely interposed between the remedy and sutis vera, as to prevent every action of that kind.

Some perfons have employed it, likewife, in the form of a bath or fomentation; and I have been informed, that it ' has been tried in this way in Germany with fuccefs, for the cure of intermittent fevers. A child, in particular, labouring

* Vol. ii. p. 245.

under

on PERUVIAN BARK. 147 under an intermittent, was placed, for the fpace of ten or fifteen minutes, three or four times a day, in a ftrong decoction of Bark, and is faid to have recovered from the fever by this method of treatment; but it must be obvious, that a fingle case of this kind is infufficient to afford any decided conclusion.

Farther, the Bark has been fometimes used in poultices and dreffings to gangrenous and ill-conditioned ulcers, and more especially in gargarisms for the putrid ulcerated fore throat. I shall not absolutely deny its utility in these different modes of application; but, as they appear to have originated from the idea of its antifeptic power, and as any direct tendency of this nature is inconfiderable in the Bark, in comparison with many other substances (its antifeptic quality, when given internally, being derived chiefly as a confequence of its tonic action on the ftomach), it may be proper to mention, that the decoction of it can fearcely be confidered in any other point of view, when used for fuch dreffings L 21

dreffings and gargarifms, than as a convenient vehicle for the more powerful articles of tincture of myrrh, vitriolic acid, marine acid, and other ftimulants and antifeptics, which are commonly added to it.

But to return to the fubject of the internal use of Bark. It may be observed, that there are many cafes, in which the life of the patient feems to depend on this excellent remedy, and in which none of the common preparations of it can be retained on the ftomach. At fuch times the mode of prefcription should be frequently varied, by making different additions to the Bark, till at length an agreeable and efficacious preparation be obtained. Such a variety in prefcription does not appear to be fufficiently fludied by phyficians. If the first that is thought of does not fucceed, the remedy is frequently laid afide, and one of inferior efficacy substituted in its place, to the great detriment of the patient. There are many perfons who can never retain any of the faline purgatives, unless managed with the greatest nicety. This

on PERUVIAN BARK. 149

This is illustrated in the cafe of Glauber's falt, which is much improved by the addition of Crem. Tartar, Cinnamon-water, and a fmall quantity of fugar. Acids, likewife, render the decoction of Bark more pleafant to the tafte, and agreeable to the ftomach, as we fhall fee more fully hereafter.

These observations lead immediately to the confideration of the different articles which are added to the Bark, and which are so numerous, that to have collected all of them would not only have been a laborious, but an unprofitable purfuit; as many, which are to be met with in the writings even of the most eminent physicians, feem either of no importance, or the intention of the prescriber is extremely obscure. Some of the additions will more readily occur when treating of the different difeases in which Bark is indicated, and will be unavoidably referred to that part of the Effay,

In the mean time, we may refer them to four heads or divisions. 1st. Those which

are

L 3

are added with a view to render the Bark more foluble in certain *menstrua*. 2d. Those which are employed in order to obviate any inconvenient effects arising from the remedy in a separate condition. 3d. Such as are used with the view of rendering it more agreeable to the stomach, giving rise to a great variety in prescription. And 4th. Those which more especially improve its powers as a medicine, or diversify its mode of action, so as to adapt it to particular diseases, on which, in its separate state, it could make little or no alteration.

To the first head may be referred the additions of gum arabic and liquorice to decoctions of Bark. These enable the water to diffolve an increased proportion of the refinous part, and, by giving a degree of confistence to the liquor, adapt it for the fuspension of those refinous particles, which are only diffused, and would otherwife fall to the bottom of the vessel.

In the fecond division are included those fubstances which are joined with the Bark,

on PERUVIAN BARK. 151

Bark, either to obviate coffiveness, when that effect is produced, or to reftrain diarrhæa, when troublefome. To anfwer the first intention, a few grains of rhubarb are commonly added to it; but it would be better in fevers, perhaps, to trust chiefly to clysters, or to a watery infusion of rhubarb with orange-peel, which is the best method of administering this purgative remedy. In order to restrain diarrhœa, a few drops of laudanum are generally given with each dofe of the Bark; but I have feen cafes, in which the opiate occasioned fuch difagreeable effects on the ftomach, that it became neceffary to omit it, or administer opium in a solid form, joined with fome of the more grateful aromatics, The Bark should be prescribed in these cafes in decoction, with the addition of the tincture of japonica; and there are other aftringents, which may be used fometimes, likewife, to answer the fame purpofe.

The third and fourth divisions are much connected, as many of the substances L4 which

which render the Bark agreeable, are found at the fame time to increase its efficacy. This is remarkably the cafe with many of the aromatics, fuch as orange-peel, cinnamon, Winter's bark, canella alba, cafcarilla, nutmeg, ginger, &c. Thefe may be given, in fuitable proportions, in fine powder, with the Bark in fubstance, or may be made into decoction with it. Decoctions and infusions of Bark are rendered more agreeable to fome patients, by the addition of certain fyrups, as of the fyrup of orange-peel, cloves, &c.; but care should be taken that a moderate quantity of the fyrup only be employed, as the remedy may otherwife prove unpleafant to fome perfons, independent of the increased tendency which it acquires to fermentation.

Acids may be enumerated alfo, with much propriety, among the additions which contribute to the elegance of prefcription, but they appear likewife to promote the efficacy of the Bark; hence the frequent use of vitriolic acid, more especially, in form of the elixir vitriol of the shops.

Infufions

on PERUVIAN BARK.

153

Infusions of Bark in different kinds of wine constitute an agreeable, though not always an efficacious method of administering this remedy. Having feen, in the course of the experiments, that neither Rhenish nor Port wine acts very powerfully on it, we should rather, perhaps, advife thefe to be given with the powdered Bark, or that the electuary or bolus's of it should be washed down with Port or Rhenish, mixed with water, according to the inclination of the patient. Dr. Percival very juftly observes, that the cold infufion is much improved by the addition of a fmall quantity of good brandy; and the fame remark is applicable to many of the spirituous waters and tinctures of the shops, as cinnamon-water, nutmeg-water, stomach tincture, aromatic tincture, and tincture of cardamoms. The liquorice, mentioned before for another purpose, is fuppofed by many perfons to conceal very effectually the tafte of the Bark, and may be employed either in the root, or infpiffated juice. The proportion of this fubftance
154 GENERAL OBSERVATIONS

stance should be greater too when the decoction is intended for children than adults, as the former are frequently encouraged to take remedies, from the presence of a quantity of fweet or faccharine matter, which would be difagreeable to a perfon more advanced in life. An elegant preparation may be contrived for children, by rubbing the extract of Bark into an emulfion, with fome fugar and a few almonds; or by dividing the extract thoroughly with fugar-candy and gum arabic, and then adding gradually a fufficient quantity of the fimple cinnamonwater. Farther, the extract of Bark, after being well rubbed with fugar and gum . arabic, may be fuspended in milk occafionally with advantage.

The much - admired tincture of Dr. Huxham is certainly an elegant, and fometimes an efficacious preparation of the Bark, being well fuited to fome cafes of indigestion and weakness of the stomach, where the remedy in fubstance, or in any bulky

on PERUVIAN BARK.

155

bulky form, is productive of inconvenience. In adding tinctures of Bark to the decoctions or infufions of it, the Huxham's Tincture should generally be preferred to the more common and simple tincture.

Among the additions which are made to the Bark, with a view of promoting its efficacy, may be ranked, in the first place, the different chalybeate preparations; feveral of which, as the *Chalybis Rubigo Præparata*, *Chalybs cum Sulpb*. &c. are often joined with it in chronic difeases, in form of an electuary, together with aromatics; and there can be no doubt of the good effects which frequently refult from such a combination. If an electuary be unpleafant, pills may be made with the extract of Bark and fal martis.

Of the aromatics which promote the efficacy of Peruvian Bark, the cafcarilla appears to be the moft important, and admirably adapted to malignant dyfenteries, chronic dyfentery, and to obftinate diarrhœas. In many malignant fevers, gangrenous

156 GENERAL OBSERVATIONS nous fore throats, and other difeafes of that nature, camphor, Virginia fnake-root, and vitriolic acid, form valuable additions to it, and have been strongly recommended by Huxham, and many other eminent phyficians. I have feen myrrh combined with the Bark, in cafes of gangrenous fore throats, with apparent advantages; and it is faid, that fuch a composition is particularly effectual for the removal of intermittent fevers; in the treatment of which, alum, chamomile flowers, and numerous bitters, aromatics, and aftringents, have likewife been propofed, and have in many inftances highly improved the Bark, when of fuch an indifferent quality as to have been inadequate alone to the cure of the difeafe,

Crude fal ammoniac has been long employed by many phyficians, as an addition to this remedy, in obftinate intermittents, complicated with dropfy, and a difeafed condition of the vifcera. This faline body, though flimulant in one point of view, is rather to be confidered a refrigerant when given internally; and yet its utility in intermittents

ON PERUVIAN BARK. 157

termittents has been admitted by many practitioners, which is a circumftance that no fatisfactory reafoning on the nature of fever, or of the remedy, could have fuggefted.—In cafes of dropfy attendant upon intermittent fevers, or in dropfies from other caufes, the fal diureticus, and fometimes the fixed vegetable alkali, are joined to the Bark, and have occafionally proved ferviceable by their diuretic effects, at the fame time that the whole fyftem has been ftrengthened, and a return of the diforder prevented.

The only remaining additions, which I fhall fpeak of in this place, as promoting the efficacy of Bark, are those of limewater and Magnesia, which the experiments * formerly related have placed in a very promising point of view. That the refult of these trials corresponds with the actual exhibition of such preparations of the Bark in cases of disease, I have endeavoured to ascertain by attentive observation

* Vide page 38, 48, &c.

for

158 GENERAL OBSERVATIONS.

for feveral months past. I have been long convinced, indeed, of the efficacy of the infusion with lime-water, and am acquainted with several practitioners of experience, who frequently have recourse to it with the best effects ; and with regard to the preparation with Magnefia, its fenfible qualities are fo highly in its favour, that Dr. Saunders has been induced to administer it frequently, both in the hospital, and in private practice; and although very extenfive trials would be necessary, in order to form a decided conclusion, those which have been hitherto made, have been far from proving unfavourable to this remedy. -I have communicated my experiments and observations to several practitioners of my acquaintance, and after a trial of the infusion, both in public and private bufinefs, I have received as fatisfactory accounts from them as the nature of the fubject will permit. In short, any person who will 1. take the trouble of preparing an infusion of Bark with Magnefia carefully, in the proportions, and under the circumstances fully

on PERUVIAN BARK. 159

fully explained in the foregoing experiments, will foon be convinced, from its tafte and appearance, that it must prove far more efficacious than the common infusion. The rich red colour, its transparency for three or four days, and the length of time which it remains found, without the addition of any of the spirituous waters, are all qualities which should operate in obtaining it an extensive application to the purposes of medicine. It appears to me to be an excellent substitute for the decoctions and infusions of the red Bark, and if this be really the case, it is no small acquisition.

Notwithstanding the remarkable strength of the infusion with lime-water, that with Magnesia is preferable on several accounts; for, independent of its original superior strength; as far as experiments could direct us, it is less disagreeable to the taste, and keeps a much longer time without precipitation. We are not to suppose, however, that because the preparation of Bark with lime-water becomes turbid in a day or two, it loses much of its strength. It does not appear

160 GENERAL OBSERVATIONS

appear at fuch a time to be in a state of fermentation, and still retains its strong bitter taste.

But befides employing Magnefia in infusion with Bark, I would propose that they should be given more frequently in substance, than has hitherto been the practice.——Some physicians have occafionally prescribed powdered Bark and Magnefia, with a few grains of the aromatic species, but with no other expectation from the Magnefia, than that of obviating coftiveness.—I leave it to be determined by my readers, whether there are not good grounds to expect that the Bark would be rendered more efficacious likewise by such a mode of exhibition.

CHAP. III.

Remarks on the Pharmaceutical Treatment of Bark.

THE strength of the different infufions of Bark will depend very much on

on PERUVIAN BARK. 161

on the diligence of the operator in their preparation. Ten or fifteen minutes diligent trituration, however, will in general be fufficient for every uleful purpose. In making decoctions, the heat should always be moderate, and it feems quite unneceffary to carry the evaporation to the extent which is commonly prefcribed; thus, two pints of water are directed to be boiled to one, whereas one pint and a half boiled or evaporated to one only, would be far preferable.-If any aromatic fubftances are to be employed, it is obvious that they should not be added until the decoction is nearly finished, as they contain an effential oil, the greatest part of which would otherwife be diffipated. For the fame reason the vessel should be covered, till the liquor is fufficiently cool to be strained. Some have recommended that this should be done while it continues pretty warm, and that it should be paffed through a coarse filter, such as coarse linen, or clean tow; by which means, that part of the refin of the Bark, which is only in a state of diffusion, and would fall to the bot-

tom

162 GENERAL OBSERVATIONS

tom during the cooling of the liquor, may be preferved, as well as that portion of it which, though completely diffolved, would in part be deposited during the alteration of temperature, as happens in many other folutions.

Infufions and decoctions of the common Peruvian Bark, are only calculated for immediate ufe, i. e. they fhould be recently prepared daily, or at fartheft every fecond day. The infufion with lime-water will keep fufficiently found three days, and that with Magnefia more than a week.

In preparing the extract of Bark, the greateft care should be taken to avoid empyreuma, by applying the heat very gradually, and attending to the circumstances, concerning the water bath, which have been proposed by Dr. Percival*. The extract prepared according to the Edinburgh Pharmacopœia, deferves the preference, being a combination of the mucilaginous and refinous parts, by which the

* Experimental Effays, vol. i. p. 76.

latter

12

on PERUVIAN BARK.

163

latter are rendered more foluble in the stomach, and the powers of the remedy promoted. The spirituous extract, or refin of Bark, indeed, should feldom be used without the addition of mucilage. It would even be an improvement, perhaps, to add a quantity of the mucilage of gum arabic to the extract, which is prepared by water as well as fpirit. By adding gum arabic in powder, with a moderate quantity of Bark finely levigated, to the decoction and tincture, when evaporated to a certain point, a very efficacious extract, I should imagine, might be prepared. We shall thus, in a good measure, avoid empyreuma, as it is found that the extract of hemlock is more perfect and active, when the powdered leaves are mixed with the juice, previoufly evaporated to fome degree of confiftence, than when prepared in any other way.

The effential falt of Bark, prepared and fold by Mr. Godfrey, in Southamptonfreet, appears to be a very delicate extract, procured intirely free from empyreuma by M 2 means

164 GENERAL OBSERVATIONS

means of the water bath. It is made to affume a curious plated appearance, fomewhat refembling fhell-lac, though much thinner.—The complete and ready folution of this preparation in the faliva, and in water, while it is but moderately affected by proof fpirit, and not at all by rectified, would feem to indicate the prefence of a quantity of the mucilage of gum arabic. But whether this be the cafe or not, there is every reafon to believe that it is poffeffed of confiderable efficacy, and worthy the attention of the profeffion.

All the different tinctures of the Bark fhould be made, in general, either with rectified fpirit of wine or brandy; the experiments formerly related having fhewn that thefe are among the beft *menftrua*, the rectified fpirit more particularly.

If a tincture be wanted for immediate ufe, i. e. two or three days after the materials have been put together, it may be obtained fufficiently ftrong in that time, by employing a larger proportion of the Bark than is directed in the London Phar-5 macopœia,

on PERUVIAN BARK. 165

macopœia, by fhaking the bottle frequently, and by the moderate application of heat. But in cafe the tincture can be kept two or three weeks, the common quantity of Bark only will be required, as the fpirit will have time enough, during that interval, to become ftrongly impregnated.

M 3

PART



PART II.

(167)

OF THE DISEASES IN WHICH BARK IS MORE PARTICULARLY REQUIRED, WITH OCCASIONAL REMARKS ON THEIR NATURE AND MODE OF TREATMENT.

SECTIONI.

ÇHAP. I. Of Fevers.

I T has been obferved, with the greateft truth, by many perfons, that whenever a valuable remedy is first introduced into practice, it is injudiciously employed in a variety of diseases, to the removal or alleviation of which it is totally inapplicable. This observation, however, has less reference, perhaps, to Peruvian Bark, than

to any article of the Materia Medica; for, although it may fometimes be improperly and indiferiminately preferibed; and although it fhould be granted, that the unfkilful management of it in many difeafes, on its first introduction, affisted in bringing it into difrepute for a time; yet, if we take a view of the numerous diforders in which its utility is univerfally acknowledged, we cannot but confider it one of the greatest acquisitions which the provident hand of nature has afforded us.

The power by which it prevents the *recurrence* of febrile paroxyfms, and thofe more efpecially of the intermittent kind, is the moft remarkable that we difcover in it; a power which it may be faid to poffefs in a great meafure exclusively; and which, without much impropriety, may, I think, be termed fpecific, as its operation in producing this effect has never yet been fatiffactorily explained upon any principle of the animal œconomy, of fever, or of the fenfible qualities of the remedy itfelf.

This opinion is strongly supported by the fudden manner in which it operates; for although intermittents have been fometimes cured by the use of bitters, aftringents, and aromatics; these have certainly operated in a more gradual way only, independent of the frequent occurrence of relapses, and the imperfect state of health which the unhappy fufferers have often had to ftruggle with for a long time afterwards :- farther, I have not been able to learn, that any other remedy can be depended on, for the effectual removal of the dangerous remitting fevers, which are fo extremely prevalent in many warm climates.

The prejudices which operated formerly against the employment of Bark in intermitting fevers, have so far subsided, and the practice of administering it early in the difease appears now to be so generally adopted, that I should consider it loss of time to infiss upon the various arguments which might be adduced in support of it; especially as the propriety of the measure is

170 DISEASES wherein BARK is very ftrongly and ably inculcated in other publications on the fubject *.

Intermittent fevers have been divided not only into vernal and autumnal, but into quotidian, tertian, quartan, &c.: thefe, however, being generally known and understood, and the symptoms of cold, hot, and fweating ftages, conftituting a paroxyfm of any one of them, being fully defcribed by Dr. Cullen, in his First Lines of the Practice of Physic, and by many other practical writers, it would be unnecessary to fay more at this time, than that the fucceffion of stages just mentioned, is very far from occurring with that degree of regularity, which perfons who have not been accustomed to see the disease are ready to believe and expect.

The irregular form of intermittent is by no means unfrequent; hence we fometimes meet with patients in whom the cold ftage is wanting; and the fame has been obferved with regard to the hot and fweat-

* See Saunders on the red Peruvian Bark, and Rigby on the use of red Bark in intermittent fevers.

ing ftages. Of the truth of these observations, no perfon who has been familiar with the disease can entertain the smallest doubt; and, what is still more extraordinary, I suspect that future inquiries will prove, with equal certainty, that the hot may even precede the cold stage. I am pretty well convinced, that cases have occurred to my notice, which would warrant fuch a conclusion; but as they have not been numerous, I would for the present rather avoid any positive affertion on the fubject.

In this manner then does the difeafe feem to admit of every poffible variety; a circumftance which, it must be confessed, tends very much to obscure the theory of these fevers. At any rate, such irregular fuccession of the stages corresponds but very indifferently with the reasoning in favour of debility and spase.

* See Cullen's First Lines of the Practice of Physic, vol. i. in which the theory fo ingeniously supported neceffarily involves the regular succession of the cold, hot, and sweating stages.

withstanding

withftanding all the learned and ingenious inveftigations which have been inftituted at different times, I am afraid we must candidly confess our ignorance.

Thereare few points in pathology, which feem involved in greater obscurity than the action of miasmata and contagion on the human body; fo that the theory, not only of intermittents, but of fevers in general, is to be confidered extremely imperfect: for although it should be granted, that debility for the most part predisposes the body, or renders it fusceptible of the impression of these noxious powers; or however much we may be difposed to allow, that both debility and fpafm occasionally make a part of fever, and are to be attended to in the cure; yet all that can be done, is to admit them as fymptoms, and not as the full and complete proximate caufe. Many arguments might be adduced in fupport of this opinion, but it would be foreign to the purpose to enlarge farther on it here, than with a view to the fubject more especially under confideration, which

of

of itfelf, I apprehend, will enable us to perceive that the theory in queftion is altogether inadequate to an explanation of the phænomena.

Peruvian Bark is faid to operate in the cure of intermittents by its tonic powers, or by its power of removing the debility, which is the caufe of the spaim, &c. Now, that this is not the operation of this remedy in fuch cafes, is rendered obvious by the confideration, that in various inftances of debility, unconnected with fever, we are unable to effect a cure by Bark alone. Although often ferviceable under fuch circumftances, it is only in a gradual manner; and, on the whole, the ftrength of the patient can be more fpeedily reftored by a proper regulation of diet and exercife, with a moderate quantity of wine, than by Bark of the most genuine quality. But it is effentially different with intermittents, good Peruvian Bark being preferable to any remedy whatever, though the plan just mentioned may sometimes affist

in

173

in the cure, and is generally an object of importance. I reft the opinion, however, on those cases of obstinate intermittents, which, after having refifted the most nourishing diet, wine, &c. have, in the course of a few days, yielded to the proper administration of Bark; nay, occasionally to its first exhibition, so that the paroxysm has not afterwards returned. For the truth of this affertion, I appeal to the experience of every candid man, who has had an opportunity of treating the difeafe : and, on the other hand, the Bark has never been observed to produce fo sudden and falutary a change in cafes of debility unconnected with fever.

Farther : vernal intermittents, inftead of exhibiting appearances of debility, have fometimes been attended with fymptoms rather of an inflammatory kind; and yet the remedy in queftion has been found efficacious in this as well as in the other form of the difeafe. The conclusion, therefore, which may be fairly deduced, is, that neither is particularly required. 175 ther the operation of Bark, nor the real nature of fever, have hitherto been fatiffactorily explained.

Phyficians differ much, even at this day, with regard to the best time and method of administering the Bark in intermittent fevers; fome confidering previous evacuations neceffary, and others condemning them, except under particular circumftances, fuch as the ftomach and inteffines being loaded with bile or other offenfive matters, in which cafe, an emetic and gentle cathartic are allowed by most to be proper. For my own part, I cannot help believing, that evacuations are in general unneceffary, and may fometimes do harm; for I have feen many cafes effectually cured, without having the flightest recourse either to emetics or cathartics. I must confess, at the fame time, that other cafes have occurred to my notice, in which the Bark could not be retained on the ftomach, until an emetic had been administered. Whenever, therefore, the patient complains of nausea, loss of appetite, and oppression about the ftomach,

176 DISEASES wherein BARK stomach, especially if the Bark should prove difagreeable, it will be advisable, I conceive, to try the effects of gentle evacuations, either by vomiting or purging, before we perfift in its use. Sicknefs alone, however, does not always feem a fufficient indication for the use of an emetic. Being a frequent attendant on debility, which is a condition much connected with most agues, and not uncommonly forming a part of the aguish paroxysm alfo, it is rather to be cured by Bark than otherwife; and we accordingly often obferve, that in proportion as the return of paroxyfms is prevented, the naufea abates; and, the different fecretions being gradually reftored to their healthy condition, the foulness of the tongue is found to give way to the fame remedy.

The moft certain and fpeedy method of curing intermittents, is in general, undoubtedly, by the Bark in fubftance; though I have often feen them cured in a fhort time, at Guy's hofpital, by a decoction or cold infufion of red Bark, taken in the is particularly required. 177 the quantity of a pint, or a pint and a half, daily.

When the powder is employed, it may be given in equally divided portions, throughout the whole of the intermiflion, in the dofe of one drachm every fecond hour; or what may be preferable, perhaps, when the ftomach can bear it, the greatest quantity may be swallowed a few hours before the expected accession, as a drachm of it, for instance, every hour, fo as to finish about half an ounce in the space of three or four hours before the period at which the return of paroxysim is looked for.

This practice of administering Bark a short time before the coming on of the fit, is fo free from danger, that few practitioners at prefent have any apprehension with respect to it; whereas in the days of Dr. Sydenham, it was confidered fo highly dangerous, that he relates two infrances* of its producing fatal effects, and

* Vide Sydenhami Opera, p. 301, Lugd. Batav. 1726.

markably

expressly

expressly forbids the use of it several hours previous to the accession, or attack of the cold stage. It was natural enough, at that early period of employing this remedy, that this great man, whose caution on a variety of occasions cannot be too much admired, should draw such conclusions; but later observations have enabled physicians to correct his opinion; and we are now authorised to pronounce, that the death of the alderman, as well as the apothecary, would in all probability have happened, exactly in the same manner, had no Bark at all been administered on the days of the fatal events.

Mr. Rigby, in his Treatife on the red Peruvian Bark, fuggefts the ufe of it even during the paroxyfm*, declaring, that it does not poffefs the quality of aggravating the hot fit, in the manner which has been fuppofed; and he is not the only perfon impreffed with this idea. It is faid, that at that time of exhibition, it was found re-

* Pages sos and 102.

markably

is particularly required. 179 markably effectual, by a phyfician of eminence, in a fituation where, from the fcarcity of Bark, it was neceffary to make a variety of trials, in order to afcertain the method, by which the difease could be most fpeedily cured; fo that as fmall a quantity as poffible should be confumed. Dr. Gregory of Edinburgh has, at different times, prefcribed it in this way, in the clinical wards of the infirmary at that place, and has occasionally found it answer fufficiently well; but, as we might have imagined a priori, it is not always that it can be retained on the stomach. Sickness has already been mentioned as a frequent attendant on agues; and it often happens, that, during the cold and hot stages, troublefome retching and vomiting are likewife present: these we should expect would be confiderably aggravated, in general, by the remedy in question; and this effect has really happened fo often, as to convince us, that whatever advantages fuch a plan may posses in some particular cases, it can never be generally adopted.

It

180 DISEASES suberein BARK

It is neceffary, in certain cafes of intermittents, to affift the operation of Bark by means of opium and other remedies. The great advantage refulting from the ufe of opium, appears to be that of diminishing the feverity of the paroxfym; for, of itfelf, it feems altogether inadequate to the complete removal of the difease. It has been administered either before the accession of the cold stage, or during its continuance, but most frequently and fuccessfully during the hot stage, in the manner recommended by Dr. Lind. I have taken much pains to afcertain this point, by inquiring into the method of treatment which has fucceeded beft in warm climates; and I have been informed, by feveral practitioners of confiderable experience, that the latter, or that which refers to the hot stage, has obtained a decided preference; though it cannot be denied that good effects have been occafionally experienced from opium, even when taken before, or at the invation of the paroxyim.

If

If intermittent fevers happen to be complicated with enlargements and obstructions of the vifcera, jaundice, dropfy, hectic fever, and other diforders, the method of treatment should be somewhat varied; but it must always be an object, I conceive, to put a ftop to the paroxyfins of the intermittent as foon as poffible, otherwife the affections just mentioned will be more and more confirmed; and notwithstanding these should prove fatal in the end, in confequence of their long continuance, yet by curing the ague, we accomplish one of the great purposes of our art; for we not only protract life in many inftances, but, by removing one of the greatest sources of misery, we have, at least, the fatisfaction of fmoothing the avenues of death ; nothing being more diffreffing, according to the accounts of those who have laboured under them, than the fenfations which occur in a severe paroxysm of an intermittent.

When agues obstinately resist the Bark, it is proper constantly to increase the dose,

10

or to make fome of the additions to it. which have been mentioned in the chapter on that subject. In some cases too it is advisable to intermit its use for a few days, and then return to it in large dofes; employing in the mean time a proper composition of bitters, aftringents, and aromatics. If this caution be neglected, the effects of habit will be remarkably feen in the Bark, as the difease will fometimes continue to refift all the attempts which are made towards its removal .- The red Bark, when genuine, having never, to my knowledge, failed in removing the difease in a fhort time, the observations just mentioned are intended confequently to apply more efpecially to the common Peruvian Bark.

In the Fragmenta Chirurgica et Medica, lately published by Sir William Fordyce, very high encomiums are bestowed upon a purging remedy, composed of diaphoretic antimony, crystals of tartar, scammony, and fasser in and upon a draught, consisting of some of the simple aromatic waters, with

with fixed alkali, spirit of fal ammon. and fyrup of wild poppies, in the cure of intermittents; which practice the learned author was led to adopt, in confequence of the numerous inftances in which Peruvian Bark failed in performing a cure. It is to be hoped, however, that the experience of Sir William, on this occasion, may not induce practitioners too haftily to adopt his practice, as it has been repeatedly found that draftic purgatives (for fuch we would term all, into the composition of which scammony entered), so far from being conducive to the cure of intermittents, have frequently not only increased . the feverity of the difease, but have been actually known to occafion a relapfe, when administered for the relief of dropfical fymptoms, which remained after the paroxyims had ceafed fome days. The teftimony of this author is certainly very confiderable with regard to the inefficacy of common Bark; but this is all that can be established from his observations, and should rather lead to the farther use of the

red

183

red Bark, than to the employment of medicines, which, though they may fometimes fucceed, in the manner of most empirical remedies, will often, notwithstanding, miserably disappoint our expectations, or now and then, perhaps, reduce the strength of the patient beyond the possibility of a recovery.

Dr. Sydenham was fo fully aware of the danger of purging in this difeafe, that, although he advifes moderate purgatives after the autumnal intermittents, yet he expressly tells us*, that the paroxyfms fhould have ceafed intirely, and that the space of a month should have elapsed also, previous to the exhibition of a remedy, which could not even then be rendered fafe, unless an opiate was administered after its operation. In another part + of his valuable work, when speaking of this particular evacuation in the same difeafe, he adds the following remarkable passage

* Sydenhami Opera, p. 98. Lugd. Batav. 1726.

1 9 8-91 TUNT

+ Page 306.

likewife :

likewife:—" Vitandæ itaque ante omnia " evacuationes qualefcumque, cum vel " blandiffima catharfis, quinimmo Enema " è Lacte faccharato in morbi diferimen " certiffime, forte in morbum ipfum " denuo ægrum conjiciet."

In REMITTING FEVERS, if the Bark is judiciously employed, its efficacy is as remarkable as in intermittents; but it is more neceffary in the remittents that evacuations should precede its use; indeed the remiffions often prove exceedingly obscure, unless this practice be attended to. The dangerous bilious and putrid fevers of warm climates, which, for the most part, are referred to this division of fever, require a very liberal exhibition of Bark. The practitioners who refide in those countries frequently adopt the most decided and bold plan of practice, with manifest advantages. Finding it dangerous to wait for very obvious remiffions, they administer Peruvian Bark, in as large doses as can be rendered acceptable to the ftomach, immediately after the evacuation

of the bile and difordered contents of the primæ viæ by means of an emetic or cathartic, or both. When the skin contimues hot and dry, it has been found useful to employ the common faline mixture and effervescing draughts; and these appear not only to increase the fecretions, when the quantity taken is fufficiently large, but to have a confiderable tendency to render the Bark agreeable, and to enable the ftomach to retain it. At other times, opiates are indicated, and in fome cafes the best effects have been experienced from Madeira wine; but the chief dependence is undoubtedly on the free exhibition of the Bark, and often too notwithstanding the imperfect state of remission, Several respectable authorities might be quoted in favour of this practice; but I shall content myfelf for the prefent with referring to an account of a dangerous epidemic remitting fever, published in the London Medical Obfervations*, by the late Dr. Sandiford, a phyfician of eminence in the

* Vol. iv. p. 316.

7

ifland

island of Barbadoes, who ftrongly inculcates the propriety of administering the Bark, although the remiffion should not be evident; observing, that success justified the practice of having recourse to it indiferiminately at any period of the difease.

It cannot be denied, however, that in proportion as the remiffion is more evident, the greater are the expectations which we form of the remedy in question; for, whatever may be its efficacy at other times, and in other cafes, no perfon can doubt that its greatest value confists in the quality, or power, by which it prevents the return of various periodical affections. On this account it is, that we not only experience its utility in intermitting and remitting fevers, but in many other anomalous difeafes, which approach fo far to the nature of these, as to suffer repeated remissions and exacerbations, and which often yield as certainly, or nearly fo, to its proper exhibition; such are, particular cases of head-

head-ach*, periodical ophthalmia, toothach, &c.

CONTINUED FEVERS, as they are termed, are fuppofed by many practitioners not to admit of the ufe of Peruvian Bark, except in their advanced ftages, and when accompanied by fymptoms of putrefaction : we shall afterwards find, that authorities are not wanting in favour of the early and free exhibition of this remedy; but it may be proper, in the first place, to make a few inquiries into the nature of these fevers, or rather into their connec-

* I had an opportunity, not long ago, of feeing a woman, turned of twenty years of age, who was feverely afflicted with head-ach, attended with bilious vomiting and remarkable flownefs of pulfe. It was fufpected to be a cafe of hydrocephalus, and mercury and feveral other remedies were employed, but with little advantage. She was feldom free from fome degree of uneafinefs in the head; but the complaint fo evidently fuffered remiffions and exacerbations, that the Bark in fubftance was at length prefcribed; and I have been informed, by a gentleman who attended more particularly to the progrefs of the cafe, that it was foon cured by this remedy.

tion

is particularly required. 189 tion with those which have already been the subjects of consideration.

Some perfons have contended, that intermittent, remittent, and continued fevers, are fo effentially connected, that they are capable on many occafions of changing into one another; and hence intermittents particularly are faid to affume, in fome cafes, the form of continued fever. As there is great difficulty in afcertaining certainly whether this be the fact or not, the remarks which I have to offer are fuggefted with diffidence.

That there are many fymptoms in common to all fevers, cannot be doubted; but I cannot help believing, that the intermittent is extremely diftinct, in its real nature, from the common continued fever. In all the cafes of intermittents which appeared to terminate in continued fevers, that I have had opportunities of obferving, there was the greateft reafon to fufpect the application of contagion. Inftances of this kind happen every now and then, for example, in hofpitals; but under fuch circumftances,
cumftances, the continued fever is rather to be confidered in the light of a new difease, than that of the one having changed into the other from a natural connexion. The exciting caufe of intermittents, and perhaps the only one, appears pretty clearly to be the effluvia of marshes, commonly termed marsh miasmata, which there are no observations, that I am acquainted with, to prove capable of caufing continued fevers; for it has never been shewn that these last are more prevalent in fituations infested with agues than in others; and on the other hand, the exciting caufe of most continued fevers is afcertained to be effluvia of a nature different from the miafmata, not having any tendency to produce intermittents*.

But

* The difference in the nature of intermittent and ontinued fevers is farther proved, by the circumftance, that although remittent and continued fevers both occur not unfrequently in the ifland of Barbadoes, the intermittent is fearcely ever obferved there, uhlefs in patients who carry the difeafe with them from the neighbouring iflands. It is true, that a diforder known there

But it is not fo eafy to feparate the remittents from continued fevers, or affign the exact caufes which favour their production. I must confess, it appears to me, that remitting and continued fevers have a connection confiderably greater even than intermittents and remittents; and the reafons on which this opinion is founded are these:—In the first place, every remittent appears at its commencement in form of a continued fever, and many of them go on for feveral days before the remissions are well marked.— 2dly. Every continued fever is in one fense a remittent, always exhibiting, in

there by the common term of *fever and ague*, refembles the intermittent in fome circumftances, and occafionally requires Peruvian Bark; but it is fo effentially different in many of its leading characters, that it is to be confidered in a diffinct point of view. Dr. Hendy, an ingenious phyfician of that place, has lately defcribed it under the title of the Glandular Difeafe; and Mr. Rollo has likewife publifhed fome obfervations on the fame fubject; but I fufpect, that neither the feat of the difeafe, nor the caufe of it, much lefs a fuccefsful method of cure, has hitherto been fatisfactorily explained.

Think La stre

the course of twenty-four hours, some flight remiffion in the fymptoms, although the term remittent is not applied, unlefs the alteration for the better is greater than is generally observed in this country. An obvious remiffion probably does not happen in the fevers of cold climates, because the action of heat on the body in warm countries, together with the great accumulation of bile, alters or modifies the action of contagion in fome way or other, and particularly by giving rife to fuch violent fymptoms on the first attack, that a remiffion must speedily follow, or death must be the consequence; on the fame principle, I imagine, in the animal œconomy, which operates in violent cafes of mania, where a state of tranquillity, or a remission of the symptoms, often succeeds to the fury and ungovernable exertions of a few hours.

If there be any truth then, in the observation, that continued and remitting fevers pass into one another in warm climates, or in fact, that the remittents there are the continued

continued fevers of this country in a more violent degree, from the circumstances just mentioned; and if the efficacy of Bark be admitted in fuch remittents, does it not neceffarily follow, or at least would it not be highly probable a priori, that Bark would be endowed with fimilar powers, even in the fevers which every day occur to our notice? I mean those of the typhus, or low nervous kind, which are frequent in all large towns and cities, but more efpecially, I believe, in London and Edinburgh.

The great utility of an emetic, in the beginning of all fuch fevers, with a view of putting an immediate ftop to them, or, when this does not fucceed, of rendering the difease milder in its progress, seems eftablished beyond controversy; and the propriety of exhibiting wine freely also, in particular cases, with the occasional use of opiates at night, is fufficiently warranted by experience; but why the Bark should be witheld I have often been at a lofs to know. It is now fo well afcertained, that this remedy

remedy may be administered not only with fafety, but advantage, in the fevers of warm climates, even before the remiffion is evident, that I have often lamented that its use was not more generally extended to the fevers which are often extremely obstinate and fatal in this country. This practice is inculcated in the writings of Dr. Clark of Newcastle, Dr. Lettforn, and Dr. Sims; and is fuccefsfully enforced by feveral practitioners that I am acquainted with. It is from an earnest defire, therefore, that it may be more generally adopted, that fo much time has been bestowed on the fubject. In fhort, I have been able to difcover no objection to the exhibition of Bark, immediately after the ftomach and inteffines are evacuated by an emetic and purgative, or, where fymptoms of debility are prefent, after the emetic only; coffiveness being occasionally prevented by clysters .- In the advanced stage of the difeafe, when aptha, and other bad fymptoms appear, the flomach is often unable to retain the Bark; hence, if not given early, it almoft

almost amounts to the fame as not prefcribing it at all.

The chief objections which have been urged to the use of Bark in continued fevers, are,

1st. That it produces weight and oppreffion at the stomach, increasing sometimes to nause and vomiting.

2dly. That it excites purging, or renders the difcharges by ftool, already inconvenient, ftill more frequent. And,

3dly. That it increases heat and dryness of the skin, and checks the various sea cretions.

To the first objection, it may be anfwered—that the inconveniences complained of, are capable of being obviated by the addition of aromatics, and fome of the more grateful diftilled waters of the shops; by giving the Bark in smaller quantity, and at longer intervals; or by substituting a decoction or infusion, along with the elixir of vitriol and other remedies, in place of the powder.—The purgative effect of the Bark, which forms the second O_2 objection

objection to its use in fevers, is corrected by joining laudanum, or tincture of japonica, and other aftringents, with it; though in some cases of bilious fevers, the greatest advantages are sometimes obtained from the moderate discharges by stool, which it excites in its uncombined state.-The remaining objection appears to have originated from the erroneous opinion, that becaufe Bark reftrains morbid and colliquative evacuations, it must also check the natural and falutary difcharges* .- This laft has never been fatisfactorily proved, and should not operate therefore as an obstacle to the use of this valuable remedy, when from other circumstances it is indicated .- Bark would feem rather to promote the fecretions, when the fuppreffion of them is attended

* Dr. Heberden's Observations, at the end of the first volume of the Medical Transactions, tend strongly to correct this common prejudice concerning the operation of Bark, and his ideas have received the fullest confirmation from the inquiries of other eminent physicians.

with

3 .

with debility. At any rate, there are various means calculated to promote perfpiration, the employment of which the Bark does not preclude, fuch as fomentations to the legs and feet, diluting and acidulated drinks, Spirit Minder. Jul. è camph. &c. but above all, an attention to cleanlinefs, and to the admiffion of frefh air.

It may be a question even whether the moderate use of antimonial medicines is incompatible with the Bark. In theory they cannot well be reconciled, nor do they, according to the observations of some practitioners, agree in practice; but this may arife, perhaps, from improper management, or from the too liberal use of antimonials. When fymptoms of debility, for instance, are great, it would be imprudent, I imagine, to exhibit nauseating doses of emetic tartar, which have an inevitable tendency to increase debility, as every perfon who has been fubjected to their influence must acknowledge. Wine is rather indicated, at this time, to affift the operation of Bark; but I must confess, that in the beginning

of

of fevers, where flight inflammatory fymptoms are fometimes prefent, or at least where weakness is not very apparent, I should have no objection to the occasional use of antimonials, at the fame time that I would embrace every proper opportunity of administering the Bark freely *; for both antimony and Bark appear to me to be poffeffed of fuch efficacy in the removal of fevers, as no theory of fever, nor of the operation of the remedies themfelves, can enable us fatisfactorily to explain ; the difference in their application, however, appearing pretty clearly to be this, that the Bark is applicable to almost every stage of fever, while antimony fhould be confined to the beginning and earlier ftages of it.

But supposing that nothing could be discovered in the operation of Bark, which

* It is not my intention, by thefe remarks, to deny that fevers of a truly inflammatory nature do now and then occur, requiring evacuations for feveral days, and which would be aggravated by the Bark. My obfervations are intended to apply to the cafes which are of the most frequent occurrence.

199

its tonic power does not enable us to un- " derstand (for I most readily allow it to be an excellent tonic or strengthener, though I confider fuch power inadequate to the explanation of its action in the cure of intermittents); I fay, would it not from this alone appear to be ftrongly indicated, in continued fevers of the typhus or low nervous kind, where there are fymptoms of an unequal determination of blood, the confequence of debility? Thus we find in fome cafes the eyes red, and the countenance flushed, while a diminished state of circulation in other parts is manifested by the palenefs and coldnefs of the extremities .--Bark then, by increasing tone, and thereby rendering the circulation more uniform (for which purpose it is employed on a variety of other occafions) may on this principle alone, with fuch as deny it any thing of a specific quality, or flatter themfelves that they understand its operation, be expected to prove ferviceable. And, what is highly worthy of attention, it would feem that this remedy may be employed with ad-04 vantage

vantage in this and fimilar cafes, at the fame time that recourfe is had to topical bleeding, to relieve the accumulation of blood in the veffels of any particular part. Such inftances have really occurred to my notice; but I shall endeavour to illustrate the principle, on which this practice depends, more fully, when the subjects of rheumatism and scrophula are confidered.

After all the remarks which have been made in favour of the early administration of Peruvian Bark, in the fevers which I have treated of, it is not my wish to be understood, that many other remedies not yet mentioned, which have been recommended by men of eminence, are by any means to be excluded. I am certain, that cafes occafionally occur in practice, in which the diflike to the Bark is fo great, that it cannot be employed in any other form than that of clyfter; and it unfortunately happens now and then alfo, that patients have fo great a loathing to every thing which can be contrived, either in form of drink or medicine, that it is necessary frequently

to change both : at other times, for reafons not eafily afcertained, the Bark alone, though retained on the ftomach, does not feem fufficient for the purpofes of a cure; hence infufions and decoctions of *ferpentaria* and *contrayerva**, and in cafes of great languor and debility, *campbor*, *afafætida*, *vol. alk.*, *conf. card.*, *mufk*, blifters, and the free exhibition of good wine, have all been found extremely ufeful. But, admitting the utility of thefe in the full extent, may we not prefume, that although indicated, we fhould in general obtain advantages ftill greater, in proportion to the quantity of Bark which can be retained on

• The *infufum alexeterium* of the Pharmacopœia of Guy's Hofpital, employed there for many years with good effects in fevers of debility, is prepared in the following manner:

R Rad. contrayervæ,

---- ferpentariæ Virginianæ, fingularum drachmas duas,

Aquæ bullientis, uncias duodecim. Macera per bihorium, et colaturæ adde aq. pip. Jamaicen. uncias quatuor, et fyrupi fimplicis unciam unam. Dofis cochlearia quatuor fextis horis.

the ftomach at the fame time; and that we should never therefore desert it, until it has been tried in every form which the elegance and propriety of prefcription can dictate?-Thus ferpentaria is faid greatly to improve the Bark by feveral eminent phyficians. Sir John Pringle recommends it along with the decoction of this remedy *; and it enters likewife into the very elegant tincture contrived by the celebrated Dr. Huxham .- In cafes of fymptomatic hæmorrhage too, with apparent tendency to putrefaction, the elixir of vitriol forms a valuable addition to Peruvian Bark, and is ftrongly recommended by the most eminent phyficians.

Whenever Bark is judged proper, it fhould be administered chiefly, if not intirely through the day, not only to prevent, if possible, the evening exacerbation, which may be confidered in the light almost of a fresh paroxysm, but because it is highly diffressing to the fick to be diffurbed dur-

* See Army Diseases, p. 277.

ing the night with medicines. To roufe a patient from a found and refreshing fleep, indeed, in order to exhibit a draught or bolus, is fcarcely admissible under any difease that I am acquainted with, but in fevers, more particularly, it is an act of violence, for which no remedy can be expected to compensate.

With a view of illustrating what I have ventured to fuggeft on the fubject of continued fever, I must beg leave to insert, in this place, an extract from a letter written by my friend Dr. Farre (whom I have already mentioned in this treatife), giving an account of a dangerous epidemic fever that occurred fome time ago in the island of Barbadoes.-After defcribing the fymptoms, and plan of treatment, which fucceeded at the commencement of the epidemic, the latter confifting of moderate evacuations, faline medicines, and the Bark under circumstances of remission, he proceeds in the following manner :-- " This " practice answered very well at first, but 45 as the weather became warmer, and the · face

" face of the diforder changed, I was " obliged to alter my method. Saline me-" dicines would by no means agree, nor " could I wait for a remiffion of fever, but " was under an abfolute neceffity, on the " firft attack of the difeafe, to blifter the " head, and *immediately exhibit the Bark very* " *freely*, with mufk and camphor between " whiles, or, what I found anfwer much " better, a ftrong folution of afafœtida in " an infufion of valerian and fnake-root. " —Opiates at night, to procure reft, were " indifpenfably neceffary, and I found the " warmer ones, as the conf. damocr. an-" fwer beft."

The few additional remarks which I have to offer on the fubject of continued fevers, are with regard to the ftate of convalefcence from fever, and the *prophylaxis* in general. As the fevers of one feafon, or epidemic, are often accompanied with fome peculiar fymptom not met with in others; as they are at one time highly dangerous, at another favourable in their termination, from caufes difficult to afcertain; fo it fometimes

fometimes happens, for reafons equally obfcure, that patients recover health and ftrength with remarkable rapidity; while, on other occafions, the recovery is fo flow, that they remain weeks or months before they enjoy any tolerable ftate of health, being affected with want of appetite, ficknefs, tendency to fyncope, and profufe fweats; now and then terminating in hectic fever or *phthifis pulmonalis*.

Sir John Pringle had opportunities of remarking this flow recovery in many cafes of the jail fever, and although he attempts to affign the reafon why this fhould fometimes happen, yet he confeffes that it could not always be accounted for*. Under fuch circumftances, I fhould apprehend that the greateft advantages are to be expected from the Bark, either alone, or with elixir of vitriol and wine, affifted by good air, a light nourifhing diet, and gentle exercife.

We have the respectable authority of the author just mentioned also, in treating of

Army Diseases, p. 285.

the

205

the fame fubject, to affirm, that Bark is not only the chief ftrengthener in fuch cafes, but the fureft prefervative against a relapse. Those too, who have not previously been attacked with fever, but who are in fituations where it is prevalent, would certainly do right, I conceive, in addition to other neceffary cautions, to take occasionally a moderate quantity of Bark and wine.

These remarks apply in their fullest extent to intermittents likewise, which not uncommonly return after a short time, when a proper perfeverance in the use of the Bark has been neglected. I am persuaded that it is necessary, in general, to continue it a week or ten days after the paroxysms have ceased, in order to secure against a relapse.

Befides fevers, ftrictly fo called, there are other acute and febrile difeafes, to which this remedy is applicable; fuch as the malignant angina, rheumatifm, fome cafes of eryfipelatous fever, particular forms of dyfentery, finall-pox, &c.; each of which I fhall proceed to confider, in the order juft enumerated.

CHAP.

CHAP. II.

Of the malignant Angina, or putrid ulcerated Sore-Throat.

THIS fatal difeafe has been fo accurately defcribed by Drs. Fothergill and Huxham, that it would be fuperfluous to attempt, in this place, an enumeration of the fymptoms which more particularly characterize it. It is to be feared, however, that practitioners do not fufficiently diftinguish this affection from fore-throats of a different nature.

Whenever a child is feized with any uneafinefs about the throat, the malignant angina is immediately fufpected; and if, on examination, the *fauces* and neighbouring parts appear fomewhat inflamed, with flight exfudations of *coagulable lympb*, in form of white fpecks (fuppofed to be ulcerations), the notion of the diforder is confirmed; and Bark and wine, with a variety of cordials and ftimulants, are prefcribed, 208 DISEASES wherein BARK fcribed, to the great detriment of the patient.

The obfervations of Dr. Saunders* on this fubject, and the inquiries which I have made at different times, all tend to convince me, that the true malignant angina is by no means fo frequent a difeafe in England as is generally imagined; many, even of the epidemic fore-throats, being of an inflammatory nature, requiring moderate evacuations, rather than the cordial and ftimulating plan of practice.

I am ready to believe, that the method of treatment juft mentioned has been fairly fufpected of inducing a fatal termination in fome particular cafes, by caufing an increase of the inflammation along the furface of the mucous membrane of the trachea, in form of the true croup, or angina trachealis +.

But

* Page 72 of the Treatife on the fuperior efficacy of the red Bark.

+ I cannot propofe, in this Effay, to enter into an examination of the very extensive question, how far the *fcarlatina* and malignant angina are different difeafes,

But as the putrid fore-throat does occafionally occur, and as, during its prefence, evacuations are, for the moft part, highly prejudicial, the greateft circumfpection is neceffary, left, in avoiding one extreme, we fhould run into another, and, by the indifcriminate ufe of evacuations, give rife to greater inconveniences, perhaps, than refult now, even from the ill-judged employment of Bark and wine. On fome occafions, I can readily conceive that it will be very difficult to eftablifh the dif-

eafes, or modifications of the fame difeafe. If the reader wifnes to examine the arguments in favour of the one, or of the other opinion, he will find them ftated in the Treatifes of Drs. Withering and Clark, and in Dr. Cullen's First Lines of the Practice of Physic.

For my own part, I cannot help confidering them diftinct difeafes; for, admitting that *fcarlatina* occafionally occurs with fymptoms of debility, requiring the free exhibition of Bark; it is, notwithftanding, allowed by most practitioners, that this kind of forethroat often requires evacuations, and may be intirely removed without the affiftance of Bark; which does not appear ever to be the cafe in the angina maligna.

tinction;

tinction; nor can I point out, in a decided manner, the circumstances which should lead in general either to the one or the other mode of treatment.

When well-marked inflammatory fymptoms are prefent, or the oppofite of thefe, appearances of confiderable debility in the fyftem, with a tendency to gangrene in the throat, pointed out by dark-coloured fpots, &c. then there can be no difficulty in determining the point; but when the fymptoms are of a moderate kind, and efpecially if both the difeafes be prevalent during the fame feafon, which, I believe, fometimes happens, it is almost impossible to fay whether the affection will prove in its progrefs to be the angina maligna, or the eryfipelatofa.

These are the cafes which appear to me to require the greatest caution, and the strictest and most accurate observation with regard to the effect of remedies, which then become the furest, if not the only means of determining the real nature of the complaint:—thus, if on the exhibition

tion of Bark and wine the fymptoms are aggravated, and more efpecially if a difficulty of breathing immediately fupervenes, with increafed heat and ftrength of the pulfe, we fhould furely defert thefe remedies, and have recourfe directly to the oppofite plan of treatment; and if, on the other hand, evacuations be first employed, and feem to increafe the complaint, we have the best grounds for proceeding in the use of Bark and cordials.

But whatever may be the cafe in this or other countries, it is certain that the malignant fore-throat is a very frequent difeafe in the Weft Indies; though I cannot help thinking, that even there it is fometimes confounded with fore-throats of an eryfipelatous and inflammatory kind, and with fome particular modifications of croup*.

P 2

If,

* I have faid modifications of croup, intending to fignify, that although the peculiar fymptoms of inflammation in the trachea are often attended with appearances of increased action in the fystem, requiring the free

If, however, the prefence of the malignant fore-throat be once afcertained, there can be no doubt of the propriety of employing Bark as freely as it can be adminiftered. I have often been a witnefs, in the ifland of Barbadoes, to its great efficacy; but have frequently lamented the difficulty of prevailing on children to fwallow it in the neceffary quantity. We are particularly called upon, under fuch circumftances, to contrive a variety of the moft agreeable *formulæ*; to exhibit the extract of Bark in the manner formerly mentioned; and to have recourfe to Bark clyfters frequently repeated.

Dr. Fothergill advises two or three drachms of Bark in fine powder, with three

free use of the lancet, yet that this does not feem neceffarily to be the case; for that an inflammation of this part may occur in a debilitated habit, so as only to bear topical evacuations. The observations which are soon to follow will readily explain why this affection should be sometimes missaken for the putrid forethroat, especially as they appear, on particular occafions, to be complicated with each other.

or four ounces of broth, to be injected every fix hours, adding a fmall quantity of the elect. è scord. to each, if discharged too fpeedily; by which method he thought he had faved many children, when not a drop of medicine, and fcarcely any kind of nourishment, could be swallowed *. When, however, a troublesome diarrhœa attends the difeafe, I am pretty certain that the Bark in powder does not answer. In place, therefore, of the form recommended by Dr. Fothergill, when it cannot be retained any length of time, or increases the diarrhœa, I would prefer one drachm of the extract of Bark carefully triturated with a few ounces of milk, or thin jelly of starch, with from five to ten or fifteen drops of laudanum.

At the fame time, notwithstanding that the fullest justice is done to the Bark, let it not be supposed that it is in general adequate alone to the removal of this formi-

• See Preface to the 5th edition of his Account of the putrid Sore-Throat, page vi.

dable

dable difeafe. Melancholy experience has convinced most of the inhabitants of the ifland which I have mentioned, that the contrary is the truth, and that, although the Bark be freely administered, and retained on the stomach, the diforder often terminates fatally, under the direction of the most experienced and fenfible of the profession. So great indeed is its fatality, that many families have been deprived, in a few weeks, of a numerous and promifing offspring; while the practitioner, in addition to the common feelings of humanity, is embarraffed and perplexed with the uncandid fuggestions of the uninformed multitude, at a time when he has, probably, to the utmost, complied with every direction, furnished by the present flock of knowledge, and which could not have been more fuccessfully applied by any of his neighbours.

For these reasons, I have bestowed much attention, for some time past, in investigating the nature of the disease, by recollecting the cases of it, which I had opportunities

is particularly required. 215 tunities of attending to during my refidence in Barbadoes; and by comparing them with the accounts of the different authors who have written on the fame, or on fimilar difeases, with a view of ascertaining whence it could arife, that the Bark, though fometimes an effectual remedy, should not still more frequently produce the defired effect .- These inquiries have led me to form fome conclusions, which I shall fubmit to the candid examination of the reader; hoping that they may either be confirmed or refuted by actual observation. From the fair trial of the means which I shall propose, no inconveniences, I apprehend, can arife; and if their utility be established, a valuable acquisition will be made to the method of treating this fatal difeafe.

I have had an earnest defire, from the time that this diforder became an object of ferious confideration with me, of obtaining a knowledge of the appearances, upon diffection, of those who die of it, in order to form some certain conclusion of the P_4 manner

manner in which death is produced: but, as no favourable opportunity of acquiring fuch information has occurred to me, I muft reft fatisfied, for the prefent, in illuftrating my ideas, by referring to the fymptoms which occur in the progrefs of the difeafe, and by having recourfe to the phenomena which have been found on the examination of bodies on diffection, that exhibited, during life, fymptoms fomewhat fimilar.

In the first place, then, I would obferve, that I have feen patients die of the angina maligna, in whom the fymptoms of debility and putrefaction were by no means confiderable, and where, from the fymptoms of fuffocation, death was rather to be afcribed to fome cause producing an obstruction to the free admission of air into the lungs*. And even where the fymptoms

* This is fully confirmed by the following paffage from Dr. Fothergill:—" Some had an extreme difficulty of breathing almost from the first; fome had
* a violent cough; fome were comatous; others had
* a delirium;

fymptoms of debility are more remarkable, the impediment to refpiration, from fome obftructing caufe, is still obfervable. This has feldom escaped the observation of those who have been familiar with the discase; hence the term Garrotillo by the Spaniards, and that of Morbus Strangulatorius by other nations.

By different perfons, the fuffocation has been attributed, either, to the ulceration and gangrene extending into the trachea; to the acrid matter generated in the throat getting admiffion there; or, according to Dr. Cullen, the larynx and trachea are often affected in the fame manner as in the Cynanche Trachealis, or croup; though he thinks there is reafon to fufpect, that diffectors have not always diftinguished pro-

" a delirium; fome died in a lethargic flupor; others bled to death at the nofe; whilft others again had none of these fymptoms, but were carried off fuddenly by an *instantaneous suffocation*." See Fothergill's Account of the putrid Sore-Throat, 5th edition, p. 15.

perly

perly between the two difeafes*. I have not been able to find that these different conjectures (for they do not deserve a better name, fince the examinations after death have been by no means frequent or accurate) have led to any improvement in the practice, or to the fuggestion of remedies calculated to co-operate with the Bark in fubduing this fatal difease.

Upon a careful review of the various diforders which terminate fatally, by affecting the organs of refpiration, it appears to me, that the immediate caufe of death in feveral is to be attributed rather to fome fpafmodic affection about the glottis, than to the obftruction produced by the prefence of any foreign or adventitious fubftance in the trachea.

This idea first occurred to me, in confequence of the diffection of a man affected with *lues venerea*, who evidently died fuffocated. On examination, I perceived

* See First Lines of the Practice of Physic, vol. i. p. 289, last edition.

that

that the larynx was much ulcerated, but in fuch a manner, that the cavity, fo far from being narrowed, was evidently increafed in its dimensions; hence it was impoffible to account for death in any other way, than by fuppofing that the irritation, arifing from the ulcerated part, had occafioned a spasmodic constriction of the muscles about the glottis. This opinion was confirmed by attending to the phenomena of the croup, and to the appearances on diffection in this difeafe; for, in many inftances, the membrane of coagulable lymph found in the trachea, has been fo exceedingly thin, as fcarcely to affect the fize of the tube; and I have received the most decided information, that patients have been carried off with all the fymptoms of croup, in whom no adventitious membrane at all could be found .- To what, then, are we to attribute death on fuch occafions? Is it not fometimes to be fought for in fpafm alone? and, at other times, supposing the coagulable lymph present, are we not in part to ascribe the ftoppage

floppage of respiration to the spasmodic affection also? This is rendered highly probable, not only by diffection, but by the remedies which have been productive of very effential benefit; for, however fully the practice of bleeding and other evacuations may be confirmed in the beginning of croup, the utility of antispasmodic remedies, in the more advanced stages of it, is equally apparent.

The application of these remarks to the fubject of confideration will, I trust, be obvious. In short, it appears to me, that the irritation, occasioned by the ulceration in the pharynx and œsophagus, and perhaps in the larynx itself, gives rise to the spasmodic affection before mentioned; and consequently, that the stal termination of the malignant angina is in general to be attributed to the same cause as that of the croup.

But to what, it may be afked, does all this tend? In my mind, it leads to the free use of antispass modic medicines along with the Bark.—All that can be expected from 4 this

this excellent remedy is, to fubdue the debility and tendency to putrefaction, and to induce a favourable condition in the ulcers; just as mercury would have done in time, with regard to the cafe of Syphilis that I have related. In both inftances, however, the neceffity of fome additional remedy, for the removal of an urgent fymptom, is obvious; the action of Bark, as well as mercury, being flow in most difcafes. On this account, I must confess, that, befides Bark, wine, and the various cordials and antifeptics ufually employed in the putrid fore-throat, I should have recourse to the free exhibition of afafætida, and to a trial of opium, in addition to the proper employment of gentle emetics, and blifters to the throat, with the cautious application, likewife, of antifeptic gargarifms and injections to the fauces .----If thefe last are not managed with the greatest care, there is reason to suspect that the fpafmodic confriction will be confiderably increased, in confequence of the violent 25113

violent agitation of crying, which they frequently excite.

With regard to the afafætida, which is undoubtedly a powerful antispasmodic, I had an opportunity of experiencing the best effects from a solution of it before I left Barbadoes, in a cafe of fore-throat, apparently defperate; as Bark and other remedies had received the fulleft trial, without the flightest alleviation to the fymptoms. A blifter, indeed, was applied to the throat at the fame time, and to this I could not but attribute much of the relief which was experienced in the course of twenty-four hours; but, as the difficulty of breathing continued fevere, and mended gradually under the use of the afafœtida, it is fair to allow to its operation a good part of the advantages which were obtained.

To young children, who may not always be prevailed on to take the afafœtida, I would propofe administering it in form of clyfter, fo as to alternate injections of this

6

is particularly required. 223 this kind with those confisting of the Bark.

If afafætida be ferviceable, and if too in confequence of its antifpafmodic powers, it is natural to expect that opium, which is one of the most powerful of this class of remedies, would likewife be productive of good effects; and it posses this very striking advantage, that it can be adminiftered without any difficulty to children.

Another view may also be taken of opium, not less favourable to its exhibition in this difeafe. In a variety of inftances, it has been found to affift in the removal of diforders, in which Bark is indicated, but in none more than in many cafes of gangrene. Now, as the tendency to putrefaction is often great in the angina maligna, and as in the throat more especially the gangrene is preceded by fome degree of inflammation and irritation, may not opium deferve a trial on this principle, as well as on the other? I must own, however, that I should place the greatest confidence in its antispasmodic powers. - But there is thole fill

ftill another advantage poffeffed by opium, which is exceedingly ftriking. Dr. Fothergill has remarked, that a diarrhœa is often one of the most troublesome symptoms in the putrid fore-throat; for the relief of which we certainly could not have recourse to a more effectual remedy; whereas as as a more effectual remedy; whereas as as a solving, on the contrary, a tendency, in many inftances, to produce a purgative effect, could not with propriety be employed when this condition was already prefent, unless accompanied by opium.

From a combination of these remedies, greater advantages may be expected, than from either of them separately; for it undoubtedly happens with antispasmodic as with many other remedies, that effects are often perceived from a judicious mixture, which could not have been obtained from the articles in their separate state; and thus, with respect to associate and opium, it is probable, that while the antispasmodic power would be improved by their union, they would mutually correct in each other those

those qualities which might prove injurious. Opium, for example, is excellently calculated to reftrain the purgative effect of asafætida; while this, in its turn, by fupporting a free expectoration, bids fair to prevent any inconveniences that may be apprehended from opium alone, which has in general a remarkable tendency to diminish the discharge just mentioned; the continuance of which is to be confidered favourable in many instances of this disease.

In this manner have I endeavoured to fuggeft, why Peruvian Bark alone fhould not more frequently prove effectual in the cure of this dreadful diforder, and have attempted to point out the means which appear beft calculated to co-operate with it, and fecure its efficacy.—I wifh that greater experience would allow me to fpeak with confidence of the fuccefs of this mode of treatment. It is true, that many of the ufeful remedies which are employed in medicine, have been more the refult of chance, than of any previous theory on the nature

òf
of the difease; but, as this has not always been the cafe, and as great improvements have likewife been introduced, in the treatment of particular difeases, by reasoning on the structure and functions of the body, and by being acquainted with the obvious effects of certain remedies in other difeafed conditions, I cannot help flattering myfelf, that the method which has been proposed, deferves to be put to the trial. If, upon a fair examination, it should not be found to lead to practical utility, I will most readily relinquish it, being convinced how neceffary it is to the promotion of truth and science, that theory should constantly be made fubservient to experience.-My recommendation of afafætida, however, in this difeafe, does not intirely reft upon a theoretical foundation. One cafe has been related, in which good effects were experienced from it, and at a period when I adopted the use of it more from accident, than from any reasoning on the nature of the difease. The advantages, indeed, obtained from it in this, and in fome other 3

other affections of the organs of refpiration, affifted me in forming the explanation which I have delivered, of the manner in which the fatal termination, in the malignant angina, is induced.

I have not been able to find, in the courfe of reading, that either afafætida or opium has been hitherto mentioned, as having been tried in this difeafe, only that Dr. Fothergill recommends the latter for reftraining diarrhœa and dangerous hæmorrhages when they occur; but in no part of his treatife, as far as I have been able to perceive, does he in any degree confider the manner in which the fuffocation is produced, or advife any method of relieving it.

CHAP. III.

Of Rheumatism.

THIS difease is commonly divided into two species, the acute and chronic; the term acute being employed Q 2 to

to denote that which is attended with fever or manifest inflammation of the joints, or with both; while by the chronic rheumatism is generally understood, that which is free from either of the conditions just mentioned, but which is characterised chiefly by pain in one or more of the joints of the body.—In the former species, various evacuant remedies, and the antiphlogissive plan of treatment, are recommended; and in the latter, the use of warm and stimulating medicines is, for the most part, inculcated.

It appears to me, that this division is infufficient, as it neither fatisfactorily comprehends the phenomena of the difeafe, nor the most fuccessful method of cure. The variety of fymptoms, which feem to point out a farther distinction, shall be foon enumerated; but in the first place it may be proper to examine the fucces which refults from the treatment most commonly adopted.

Every candid practitioner will be ready to allow, that there is fcarcely a more obftinate

ftinate difease than acute rheumatism; for in a great number of inftances it fo completely refifts bleeding, and every other evacuation, that at the end even of the fourth or fifth week, the unhappy fufferer finds that he must acquire a stock of patience, probably for feveral weeks longer; and in addition to this, there is a chance of his being fubjected, in a fhort fpace of time, to a relapfe. On the contrary, it must be admitted, that in certain other inftances the difeafe is fpeedily fubdued by the fame practice. But, fince the proportion of unfuccessful cases is far more confiderable than the others, does it not prove that there is a manifest defect, either in the ideas which are formed of the complaint, or in the medicines which are employed? Is it not a matter of furprise then, that more attention has not been bestowed in diferiminating the cafes, to which the antiphlogiftic plan of cure is more especially adapted; and in fuggesting remedies of a different kind, for those forms or stages of the 2 3

230 DISEASES wherein BARK the diforder which feem to be increased by the fame method of treatment?

Patients afflicted with acute rheumatifm, frequently become extremely folicitous with regard to their fituation. They either cease to have any degree of confidence in the phyfician, and apply to another for relief, or, if the reputation of the phyfician be fufficiently established, they acquire a difgust to phyfic itfelf, and confider it altogether inadequate to the ends which it is proposed to fulfil. These circumstances, disagreeable as they are to the perfons concerned, and injurious as they must undoubtedly prove to the real advancement of medicine, have feldom produced a proper effect. The fame practitioner, who but a few months before had occafion to regret the inefficacy of his endeavours to combat the difease, meeting with another instance of the fame kind, treads exactly in the old path, and, becaufe he perceives fymptoms of fever or inflammation, confiders evacuations indifpenfably neceffary, at a time when the conftitution of the patient, or some difease from which

is particularly required. 231 which he has previoufly fuffered, renders the fuccess of them extremely doubtful.

It is not my intention to fuggeft, that no perfon has been aware of the inefficacy of the antiphlogiftic regimen on many occafions in acute rheumatifm, or that no method of a different kind has been recommended. I regret, moft fincerely, that the obfervations which have been made at different times, have not been rendered more fubfervient to utility, though, on the whole, I fhall endeavour to place the fubject in a fuller and clearer point of view than any which I have hitherto met with.

Dr. Saunders, in his Treatife on the Red Peruvian Bark, has attempted to inculcate the ufe of that remedy, and of Bark in general, in the difeafe under confideration. He obferves, that the acute rheumatifm, notwithftanding its inflammatory attack, and the appearance of the blood, and although the joints often continue inflamed feveral weeks, very early affumes the form of remitting fever; and that, finding a perfeverance in the an-Q 4 tiphlogiftic

tiphlogistic plan ineffectual under fuch circumstances, he had feveral times employed a cold infusion of the red Bark, and . that the difease feemed only to give way to this treatment. He is likewife difpofed to believe that rheumatifm is to be confidered in the light of an intermittent fever in a state of difguise; but, at the same time that he recommends the use of Peruvian Bark, he admits the propriety of having recourfe to moderate evacuations, and to plentiful dilution in the beginning of the difeafe.

I have observed also, in the third volume of the Thefaurus Medicus, lately published at Edinburgh, that the Bark is advifed with a fimilar view. The author, after treating of the use of this remedy in intermittent fevers, proceeds thus, " Iifdem " tempestatibus, quibus febres intermit-" tentes, rheumaticæ etiam fæpè fimulque " graffantur, et haud rarò leviores periodi-" cum induunt typum : has perinde, quum " cortice curari oportet, ratione prius ad " phlogistici fanguinis diathefin habitâ, se legibus iisdem, quibus intermittentes, necesse

is particularly required. 233 " neceffe eft fubjicere. Et hic, etiam, de " hemicrania periodica pertinet mentio-" nem brevi facere; de rheumatifmo odon-" talgico; dolore ifchiadico; aliifque ejuf-" modi doloribus, diverfas corporis partes " excruciantibus; qui, quoniam et inter-" mittentis non rarò quoque faciem, quo-" tidianæ præfertim, æmulantur, topici " intermittentes dici folent*."

Sir John Pringle alfo mentions the ufe of Peruvian Bark in this diforder. He obferves, that fome phyficians had ventured to give the Bark in acute rheumatifm, after plentiful bleeding, as foon as a fediment appeared in the urine, although fome degree of fever remained, and the pains were still confiderable; and that he had experienced fome fuccess himsfelf, in giving it thus early, but that he had not seen cafes enough to recommend the practice to others +.

• Vide Thefaur. Med. Edin. Tom. iii. Differtat. de Cinchona Officinali, auctore Rich. Pultney, p. 22.

+ See Pringle's Diseases of the Army, third edition, p. 157, note.

During

During my refidence at Guy's Hofpital, I had opportunities, at different times, of feeing very excellent effects from Peruvian Bark, administered in cases of acute rheumatifm, according to Dr. Saunders's directions; and the Dr. has been kind enough to inform me lately, that every day's experience has confirmed him in the propriety of this practice. Having seen one or two cases myself, however, and having heard of others, in which the same advantages were not obtained from it, I think it particularly necessary to point out that form or stage of the difease to which it is more especially adapted.

Although the obfervations which have been mentioned, concerning the tendency to a remiffion in this difeafe, and the inference which has been drawn from thence in favour of the Bark, may apply to many cafes of the difeafe; yet, as there are fome in which this remedy may be proper even when a remiffion is not evident, and others where it would be likely to prove hurtful, were we influenced by the circumftances of remiffion

remission alone, I shall attempt a distinction which appears less liable to error.

Perfons of the most robust constitutions are occasionally feized with fwelling and inflammation of the joints, after exposure to cold, attended with fymptoms of fever, with a full and strong pulse, white tongue, and costiveness. This may with justice be denominated the true acute inflammatory rheumatism, requiring plentiful evacuations, and liable to be increased by the exhibition of Bark, unless in its advanced strage, or after the free use of the lancet, antimonials, and diluents.

But, on the other hand, it is not uncommon to find perfons of delicate and irritable conftitutions, attacked indeed with fwelling and inflammation of the joints, but not with fymptoms of general increafed action in the fyftem; for although the fkin be hot, and the pulfe quick, the delicacy and weaknefs of the body clearly point out the impropriety of having recourfe to the antiphlogiftic plan of practice. I have frequently known patients affected with this

this form of rheumatism, who had either fcarcely recovered from a tedious attack of the low nervous fever, had just completed a long and dreadful course of falivation, or had been feverely affected with hysteria. In all these fituations, no perfon could doubt that these patients were affected with great debility, and yet the difeafe certainly ' acute, fever and inflammation making a part of it; but the conftitution fo different, and the kind of fever likewife fo opposite to that of the other form of the disease, which I have described, that it is as neceffary to diffinguish these from one another, as to point out the diffinction between both of them and chronic rheuma= tifm.

For these reasons, I beg leave to hint at the propriety of dividing acute rheumatism into two species; the first being that attended with phlogistic diathesis, requiring general evacuations and the antiphlogistic regimen, and which may be called the true inflammatory rheumatism; while by the second species of the acute form of the disease,

difeafe, I would understand that, which, in addition to topical inflammation, exhibits fymptoms of debility and irritability in the whole fystem, and which may be termed acute rheumatism with irritability, or the irritable species of the disease. In this last, the topical evacuation of bleeding by leeches is often serviceable, and gentle diaphoretics may be proper when the skin is hot and dry; but I apprehend it is that state of disease, in which the Bark cannot be given too early, or perhaps too freely, provided it can be retained on the stomach,

It is not improbable, that the true inflammatory rheumatifm, when it has continued a fortnight or more, and particularly if the patient has been freely evacuated, may be reduced to the irritable form of the difeafe, and then undoubtedly the Bark may be expected to prove useful, on the fame principle which directs us in the employment of it, at other times, on the first attack of the complaint.

There are many, who will, perhaps, be ready

ready to object to the foregoing division of rheumatifm, as unneceffary. They may contend, that the circumftances which have been mentioned, indicate a difference in the degree of the difease only, and not in the species; and I must confess, that if the propriety of the practice be admitted, and the different degrees carefully attended to, it is a matter of little confequence whether they be confidered different degrees, stages, or species of the disorder. I have been the more ready to make them diffinct species, that a striking recollection should remain on the minds of my readers, for the benefit of the unhappy fufferers who are afflicted with rheumatifm: befides, if the symptoms pointed out a difference in degree only, Bark, in a greater or lefs quantity, should always be fafe, if not ferviceable; the contrary of which appears to be the cafe.

Nothing is more frequent than inflammation in different parts of the body, at a time when the whole fystem is in a state of debility; and it is strictly rational, when fuch

fuch a connection is perceived, that we should have recourse to topical evacuations, although Peruvian Bark and other remedies are employed to support the vigour of the body; hence, in treating of fevers, notice was taken of the neceffity of drawing blood from the temples, at the fame time that it was proper to administer Bark freely. The fame thing happens in many cafes of fcrophula, to be men-' tioned more fully hereafter; and it is exactly on the fame principle that this practice obtains in the irritable form of rheumatifm; examples of all which I have feen fufficiently often to convince me, that the application of this doctrine, in the treatment of difeases, is of great extent and importance. It should feem in these cases, that debility, by favouring an unequal determination of blood, tends greatly to fupport the state of action and inflammation in particular parts, and, in proportion as this debility is increased by general evacuations, the difease is rather confirmed than removed.

Peruvian

Peruvian Bark has often been employed in chronic rheumatifm, and has occafionally been productive of good effects; but the ftate of torpor which accompanies it, often requires the more ftimulating operation of gum guaiac., vol. alk., electricity, mercury, and blifters.

CHAP. IV.

Of the Use of Bark in erysipelatous Fever, Dysentery, Small Pox, &c.

ERYSIPELAS varies confiderably in its nature and appearance, being at one time intirely a topical affection, and mild; at another, rapid in its progrefs, and liable to terminate in gangrene; fometimes attended with fever of an inflammatory kind, and on other occasions with a fever of extreme debility and malignancy.

At prefent, the more general affections are to be confidered; the variety of which, however, I shall not attempt to explain, as it does not appear to me to depend on any difference

difference, either of climate or conflitution, which we are capable of understanding. In fome places, it almost always appears under the inflammatory form, or that of general increased action; while in others, it as constantly assumes the appearance of debility; but no difference in such situations has ever yet been ascertained, fufficient to explain on what the variety depends. It only remains, therefore, that we should be careful in distinguishing the cases to which the antiphlogistic plan of treatment is applicable, from those which demand an opposite method of cure.

If Eryfipelas be attended with a quick and weak pulfe, and with fymptoms of languor and depreffion, Peruvian Bark fhould be administered with the greatest freedom; and wine, with various cordials and aromatics, is fometimes required at the fame time. I have feen feveral cafes of this difease, in which the inflammation occupied the whole of the head and face, fuccessfully treated in this manner, even when accompanied with stupor, and a re-R markable

markable finking of the vis vitæ. I have, more than once, likewife, obferved good effects from a blifter to the neck, when the head was much affected, at the fame time that the internal remedies, which have been mentioned, were freely employed.

Bark with lime-water is faid by fome phyficians to be more effectual in eryfipelas, efpecially in that form of it which attacks patients with lues venerea, who have undergone a courfe of mercury, than when administered alone.

DYSENTERY, as well as Eryfipelas, affumes a great variety of appearances, but it is not fo difficult to underftand them; for, however much the fituation may vary, if a healthy and robuft perfon be attacked with the diforder, the fymptoms, in the beginning, are almost invariably of an inflammatory nature; while in those exhausted by previous difeases, or who are naturally of weakly and delicate constitutions, the very reverse happens; the fymptoms

markaole

is particularly required. 243 toms being characteristic of debility, from the first attack of the diforder.

I have had frequent opportunities of feeing this difeafe among the negroes in the West Indies, where it often appears with fo great a degree of debility and malignancy, that a liberal exhibition of Bark and wine, with remedies of that nature, are required at a very early period of the difease; for, if evacuations are not managed with the greatest care, a fatal termination may be readily induced, or brought on much fooner than it would otherwife have happened. It is fometimes neceffary, immediately after the exhibition of a gentle. emetic and cathartic, to have recourse to. the Bark, along with cafcarilla, ferpentaria, &c. and to the occasional use of opiates, particularly at night. These should always be affifted by a careful regulation of diet, the most proper articles of which are, in general, thin jelly of starch, sago, and other mild, mucilaginous fubstances, carefully prepared.

As Bark in substance can seldom be R2 retained 244 DISEASES wherein BARK retained in fufficient quantity, on the ftomach, in this difeafe, it is neceffary to contrive ftrong decoctions of it, with cafcarilla, cinnamon, or fimarouba; fometimes with the tincture of Bark and tincture of japonica; or the extract of Bark may be given along with the extract of logwood; from a proper perfeverance in which plan, the beft effects have been often experienced.

Dr. Whytt, in a letter to Sir John Pringle, obferves, that he had given the Bark fuccefsfully, in form of ftrong decoction, with conf. japonica, and with laudanum at night, when the mouth and alimentary canal were threatened with *apthæ*, and even fometimes after they had appeared*. I have known patients recover from dyfentery under the ufe of Bark and wine, in whom the fymptoms were fo exceedingly unfavourable as almost to point out a ftate of actual gangrene in the intestines; hence,

* See Pringle's Diseases of the Army, p. 245, note, 3d edition.

WC

we have good encouragement to perfevere in the employment of these remedies, as long as they can be rendered acceptable to the stomach.

In the chronic dyfentery, alfo, the Bark has occafionally proved effectual in ftrengthening the ftomach and inteftines, and in preventing a relapfe. It may be given in the form of fimple infufion, though the preparation of Bark with lime-water is that which feems beft adapted to this ftage of the complaint.

The utility of Bark in particular forms of SMALL-Pox is fo generally known, that, to enlarge much on it in this place, would appear a tedious repetition of what has been advanced by other perfons, better entitled to decide upon its efficacy in this difeafe.

Although the use of this remedy in fmall-pox was hinted at by Dr. Morton, yet it is certainly to the observations of the late Dr. Monro*, that we are chiefly

* Vide Edinburgh Med. Effays, vol. v. p. 102, &c.

pracitional

indebted

indebted for the admirable effects which are experienced from it, in promoting the suppuration, and in diminishing the fever, in the more unfavourable cafes of the diforder. Since the time of Dr. Monro, this practice has received the most ample confirmation, from many phyficians of the greatest eminence; fo that, at this day, no perfon hefitates to preferibe the Bark, whenever fymptoms of debility make their appearance, especially when the pulse is quick and weak, the puftules flat and not difposed to purulency; when the hands and feet do not fwell at the usual time, and when the puftules are not furrounded by a proper degree of rednefs and action in the veffels. It becomes fill more neceffary to have recourfe to it freely, along with wine and elixir of vitriol, when petechiæ, dark-coloured spots, or hæmorrhages, happen to be joined with the difcafe. oits. Bido adi ot viainte

In all these states of small-pox, Bark is plainly indicated; but there are others, also, where it is often necessary, and where practitioners

practitioners do not generally employ it; -thus, we fometimes meet with cafes of the natural difease, with apparently moderate, or even with flight inflammatory fymptoms, undergoing fo fudden and unfavourable a change, that there is the greatest difficulty in promoting a recovery. I have feveral times feen Bark administered with advantage, in cafes where the pustules were very numerous, but in which, from the flight inflammatory appearance accompanying them, most practitioners would rather have advised moderate evacuations. These have convinced me, that the tendency in Bark to produce inflammatory fymptoms is by no means fo great as many have imagined; and that, in doubtful cafes of finall-pox, particularly if the pulse be quick, and at the fame time but of moderate ftrength, we should, in general, make trial of it, in order to prevent the unfavourable fymptoms which have been mentioned.

This is the opinion of Dr. Gregory, at Edinburgh, who, for the most part, prefcribes the Bark, with manifest advan-R 4 tages,

tages, to a greater extent than any phyfician I am acquainted with, in the cafes of fmall-pox which are placed under his care in the infirmary of that place.

It will not be improper, I imagine, to add a few remarks on the use of Bark in MEASLES. This is a difease fo generally of the true inflammatory kind, that many phyficians of extensive practice may never have an opportunity of meeting with a cafe of it, which would require the exhibition of Peruvian Bark. We should, neverthelefs, be on our guard, left the putrid or malignant form of meafles, mentioned by Morton and Huxham, and more particularly defcribed by Dr. Watfon*, should make its appearance; in which cafe, the plan advised by that judicious phyfician muft be adopted. Among other remedies, he experienced very excellent effects from Peruvian Bark, in form of decoction, taken freely, provided the cough

* See London Medical Observations and Inquiries, yol. iv. p. 132, &c. is particularly required. 249 and difficulty of breathing were moderate; for, in fome cafes, these symptoms were fo much increased by its use, that it became necessary to lay it aside, and to substitute the radix serpentar. virg. in its place.

But, independent of this particular form of the diforder, Bark has been recommended at any time when the eruption fuddenly recedes from the furface of the body*. I am very doubtful, however, of the propriety of fuch a practice, unless fymptoms of great debility, without any remarkable difficulty of breathing, or pain in the cheft, conftituted the chief part of the affection; for I recollect to have feen the body of a child examined fome time ago, in whom the eruption fuddenly difappeared previous to the fatal termination, and in this inftance, the figns of inflammation, throughout the whole cavity of the thorax, were fo great as to afford a conclusion rather in favour of repeated

* Vide Thefaur. Med. Edin. tom. iii. p.º24.

bleeding

bleeding and blifters, than of Bark and cordials. Some caution will at leaft be neceffary, therefore, in difcriminating those cafes in which Bark may be expected to prove ferviceable.

The eruptive or veficular diforder, termed PEMPHIGUS by nofologifts, though rarely met with, yet as the fever accompanying it, is faid, in general, to be attended with fymptoms of debility, may be mentioned in this place as requiring the exhibition of Bark likewife.

With regard to the MILIARY ERUP-TION, as it feems to be a fymptomatic affection, the obfervations made on the fubject of continued fever will fufficiently apply to it; or, if it be ever fufpected to be idiopathic, then we are to be regulated in the use of Bark according to the fymptoms of debility, as at other times.

he thorax, were to great as to afford a

bleeding

conclution rather in favour of repeated

Wide Thefaur. Med. Edin. tom. ili. p

CHAP.

CHAP. V. Of Hæmorrhages.

is particularly required. 251

ine so truly active and

H AVING already taken notice of the exhibition of Peruvian Bark in the fymptomatic hæmorrhages attending malignant fevers and the confluent fmallpox, it will be proper, at prefent, to confine our attention to idiopathic hæmorrhage. This is commonly divided into two fpecies, the active and paffive; the former attended with fever and increafed velocity of circulation; the latter, with a ftate of laxity, and debility of the whole body, but more particularly of the part from which the blood flows.

It appears to me, that this division, as well as that of rheumatism, which is generally adopted, is incomplete, and for reasons very similar to those which were explained in treating of that subject. Some cases of hamorrhage, for example, are

252 DISEASES wherein BARK are fo truly active and inflammatory, that it is not only neceffary to employ evacuations, and the antiphlogistic regimen, at the time of the discharge, but often in the interval likewife, in order to prevent a return. Such a plan of treatment is frequently applicable to hæmorrhages from the nofe and lungs, and even occafionally from the uterus; but, on the other hand, discharges of blood attended with heat, quickness of the pulse, and other symptoms of fever, are by no means uncommon in perfons of the most delicate and evidently debilitated conftitutions. Now, as examples of this kind cannot be referred to the fecond fpecies, or to paffive hæmorrhage, we are obliged to confider them as belonging to the active species of the difeafe; but fo different are the circumstances from those of the true inflammatory hæmorrhage, that, I truft, the necessity of dividing the active form of the diforder into two species or varieties will be obvious, viz. into febrile and inflammatory on the

is particularly required. 253 the one hand, and into febrile and irritable hæmorrhage on the other.

The advantages attending fuch a divifion are thefe: that although, in the fecond species of the acute, we ought not to endanger an increase of the discharge, by exciting the action of the veffels by means of ftimulants, given with the hopes of obviating debility; yet it would certainly be improper to employ evacuations and the antiphlogistic regimen with that freedom which is neceffary in a cafe of the true inflammatory kind. But the difference in the treatment during the interval is still more remarkable. In the one, a low diet is indicated; in the other, a nourifhing diet and Peruvian Bark afford the most promifing fecurity against a relapse.

One of the latest and most respectable authors * on the Materia Medica, after speaking of the use of Bark in hæmoptysis, as recommended by different physi-

* Vide Apparatus Medicam. auctore Jo. And. Murray, tom. i. p. 599.

morrhage.

cians,

cians, adds the following observation :-----" Me judice, verò, Cortex folus non tam " præsenti sanguinis effluentis rivo obtu-" rando par est, quam robori pulmonibus " conciliando, densando sanguini, suidi " nervei ataxiæ sedandæ, et iterato proflu-" vio avertendo. Et ad hosce scopos at-" tingendos tanto magis idoneus eft, quum " et febrem coerceat, et spasmodicas af-" fectiones, quibus hi ægri obnoxii funt, " fopiat." He gives the following directions, likewife, concerning the exhibition of the Bark : - " Cave igitur mox " initio Corticem præbeas, quando febris " adhuc valida infestat, vel inflamma-" tionis in pulmonibus vestigia ap-" parent, quæ potius venæsectione, dilu-" entibus, antiphlogisticis, clysmatibus, " vel mitioribus laxantibus, quiete corpo-" ris et animi, prægreffis compescenda." This caution, I apprehend, is more applicable to hæmorrhage from the lungs than to any other, as it is more frequently, perhaps, of the true inflammatory nature ; but I must confess, that, in febrile hæmorrhage, , 20010 T

morrhage, with debility, either from the lungs, or from any other organ, I fhould not avoid Bark, fo much from any apprehenfion of its doing harm (its ftimulant power being very inconfiderable), as from the perfuafion that other remedies were at hand more effectual for reftraining the difcharge. I have feveral times, for inftance, known a pretty large dofe of opium fpeedily anfwer the defired effect, both in hæmoptoe and in uterine hæmorrhage, apparently by diminifhing the force of circulation, and giving an opportunity for the formation of *coagula* at the extremities of the ruptured or bleeding veffels.

There are remedies, alfo, which are ftrictly termed aftringent, and which feem, in confequence of their peculiar action on the veffels to which they are immediately applied, to occafion a ftate of contraction in diftant veffels, independent of any perceptible ftimulus. In this way, the vitriolic acid, in form of the tincture of rofes of the London Pharmacopœia, and the gum kino with alum, are undoubtedly valuable

luable remedies in many cafes, either of active or paffive hæmorrhages. Peruvian Bark, too, is generally confidered an aftringent, and certainly poffeffes fome of the characters of aftringency; but, as I have formerly remarked, its operation appears evidently to be of a different kind, not being capable, in the manner of the remedies just mentioned, of fuddenly inducing a state of contraction in the vessels. From the tonic power of Bark, however, or its property of gradually reftoring ftrength, it may ultimately prove aftringent; but this is to be confidered rather as an indirect, than an immediate and direct aftringent operation.

It must necessarily follow, from what has been faid, that Peruvian Bark is more efpecially applicable to the interval of those hæmorrhages of the active kind, which occur in weakly, and at the fame time irritable habits; while in paffive. hæmorrhage it is strongly indicated at any period of the affection, particularly in those instances of menorrhagia, or uterine hæmorrhage,

hæmorrhage, which are reducible to this head. In thefe there is fcarcely any interval, the difcharge of blood not being fo great, in general, as to threaten immediate danger; but continuing, without fever, weeks or months together, in fuch a proportion as gradually to exhauft and deftroy the miferable fufferer.

Under fuch circumstances, besides the exhibition of aftringents, our best endeavours should be exerted to support the ftrength of the body by a light nourishing diet, by the free use of the Bark, and fometimes of chalybeates. When the ftomach does not retain the Bark in powder, we have good encouragement to prefcribe it in form of decoction, with orangepeel and elixir of vitriol, and in bolufes, at the fame time, composed of fifteen grains of extract of Bark, with an equal quantity of gum kino, half a drop of the oil of cinnamon, and a little of the conferve of roses. One of these, taken three or four times a day, and washed down with a cup full, either of the decoction,

of

257

of an infusion of orange-peel, or of Port wine negus, forms a very elegant and agreeable method of administering it, and one, the efficacy of which I have several times experienced.

If the hæmorrhage depend on cancer, or ulceration of the uterus, cafes of which are not uncommon, then a flight alleviation is only to be expected; but when there is no fufpicion of fuch local mifchief, a complete cure, under proper management, may be frequently effected.

CHAP. VI.

Of the Use of Bark in Dropsy, and in various other Disorders, chiefly of the chronic Kind.

H E caufes of dropfy are fo various, that it is impoffible any one remedy, or fingle plan of treatment, fhould be applicable to every cafe of the difeafe. It

is,

259

is, at all times, a diforder of fo obftinate a nature, that, in general, it baffles the fkill of the most experienced and able of the profession. Nor is this to be wondered at, as it is, for the most part, induced by long habits of intemperance, and by other causes producing a state of hardness and obstruction in the viscera; for the removal of which, there are scarcely any remedies that can be depended on.

But as dropfy fometimes originates from a ftate of fimple debility, and from caufes not having any immediate tendency to produce local affections, we fhould endeavour, to the utmost, to promote a recovery, by fupporting the ftrength of the patient by means of Peruvian Bark and other tonics. If the effusion, however, be confiderable, these cannot be expected to operate advantageously, until the lymphatic vessels be stimulated to abforption, and the water evacuated by emetics, cathartics, diuretics, or, occasionally, by diaphoretics.

When by all, or any of the above eva-S 2 cuants,

cuants, or by other means, the fwellings are fomewhat diminished, there can be no doubt of the propriety of administering tonics with confiderable freedom; fuch as Bark and wine, with aromatics and chalybeates, affisted by a nourishing diet, friction, warm cloathing, and exercife; from a due perfeverance in which the most falutary effects have been sometimes experienced. Without fuch a plan of treatment, a return of the difease is foon to be looked for, notwithstanding the most complete evacuation of the water should have been effected by cathartics, by mercury and fquills, crem. tart., or by any other evacuant remedies.

Anafarca is a very common difeafe among the negroes in the Weft Indies, not only from the nature of their food, but from incautious exposure to the cold and moifture of the night when intoxicated. I have frequently known this form of dropfy terminate favourably, when attended to in time, by means of Bark joined with diuretic falt and aromatic fpecies;

261

cies; a brifk emetic of vitr. alb.*, tart. emet., and even in fome cafes a grain or two of vitr. cærul.; or a cathartic of jalap, crem. tart., and calomel; or both emetic and cathartic, having preceded its tonic operation.

In those dropsies which arise from exceffive loss of blood, as from uterine hæmorrhage, or in such as proceed from the debility confequent on fevers, the Bark can feldom be employed too soon, unless the distention be exceedingly great; for purg-

* Emetics may with juffice, I think, be confidered among the moft valuable of the evacuant remedies in dropfy, as they occafion lefs debility than cathartics, and are more certain in promoting abforption than moft of the diuretics. Many perfons are averfe to the action of vomiting, when fymptoms of impeded refpiration accompany this difeafe, from an idea that this is liable to be increafed by it; but the contrary is the truth, for I have repeatedly known patients in fuch fituations experience the greateft relief from the exhibition of an emetic. I have lately been informed indeed, that a cafe of general dropfy, which was almoft confidered defperate, as it had refifted a great variety of evacuant remedies, at length yielded in the moft furprifing manner to emetics of white vitriol,
262 DISEASES wherein BARK ing and vomiting, but particularly the former, have been found very prejudicial under fuch circumstances.

Peruvian Bark has often been fuccefsfully employed for ftrengthening the tone of the ftomach, and of the whole fyftem, in cafes of indigeftion, or that complaint called *dyfpepfia*, in the interval of atonic gout, chlorofis, fluor albus, gleets, and, in fhort, in all chronic complaints, where the ftomach and inteftines are either primarily or fecondarily affected with lofs of tone, as in worm cafes in children, fcurvy, tympanites, chronic apthæ, and in a variety of other affections to be mentioned hereafter.

In most of the above cases, the Bark should be given alternately with columboroot, with the tinct. mart. in sp. fal., or with some other suitable chalybeate; in order to avoid the effects of habit, which have already been mentioned on the subject of intermittent fever. A light infusion of Bark is, for the most part, preferable likewife to any other preparation of it in the difeases

difeafes juft enumerated; but when acidity in the fromach becomes a troublefome fymptom, the infufion with lime-water, which has been fully defcribed, undoubtedly deferves the preference. In fome cafes too, Bark and Magnefia may be advantageoufly combined in the manner formerly recommended. No material benefit, however, is to be expected from all or any of thefe remedies, unlefs affifted by good air, exercife, a proper regulation of diet and amufements, tranquillity of mind, warm cloathing, and the occafional ufe of the flefh-brufh.

In CHLOROSIS, the various preparations of iron are, perhaps, ftill more effectual than Peruvian Bark, though advantages are often gained in this, as well as in other difeafes, by administering them in a state of combination, which could not have been obtained from either of them separately. And it is not to that condition of the body alone in which the *menses* are deficient, strictly called chlorosis, that Bark and chalybeates are applicable; for there are many S 4. examples

examples of a fupprefilon of the menftrual difcharge, fuch as are denominated *amenorrbæa*, where the palenefs and general lofs of health attendant on chlorofis are not very obfervable, and where, notwitftanding, thefe remedies, affifted by exercife, have produced the happieft effects, after electricity, mercury, aloes, hellebore, and other emmenagogues had been employed to no purpofe.

Perfons of delicate and irritable conftitutions, who are often troubled with diarrhœa, cholic, and cholera, or who have frequent returns of catarrh, fhould be ftrengthened in the interval of thofe difeafes by Bark, and by the other means which have been taken notice of in different parts of this Treatife, as neceffary to co-operate with it.

Few practitioners, I imagine, will doubt the propriety of employing Bark in the interval, and under the circumftances of the diforders juft mentioned; but fome phyficians have recommended it even during the prefence of the affections themfelves, particularly

ticularly in catarrh, concerning which, the following elegant paffage is to be found in Sir George Baker's Treatife*. " Alia " longè atque diffimili curatione opus " fuit, ubi morbus jam in lentam febri-" culam degeneraverat, continuam eam " ferè cum acceffionibus. Jàm nimiæ de-" bilitati jacentis, et languenti stomacho " fuccurrendum fuit, adjicienda vis ar-" teriis; toti corpori fultura. His in ca-" fibus, Cortex Peruvianus, subinde et li-" beraliter datus, rarò spem nostram fefel-"lit. Protinus utique arteriarum exigui " imbecillique pulsus, tufficula, præcor-" diorum anxietas, suspiria, tremores, ver-" tigines, animique deliquia nobili antidoto " concefferunt. Oportebat autem iifdem " ipfis auxiliis tueri valetudinem, quibus " eft reddita." of an torn

Dr. Whytt observes likewise, that he once swallowed near four ounces of this remedy in substance in fixteen days, when he laboured under a catarrhous cough,

* Vide Baker, de Catarrho et Dyfenteria epidem. p. 13. without

without feeling any bad effects from it; and that he had repeatedly experienced its virtues in curing a hoarfenefs after the meafles, unattended with fever or difficulty of breathing*. Dr. Murray alfo mentions the good effects of it in his own perfon, under circumftances fomewhat fimilar: " Ipfe debeo Cortici firmatos in " me pulmones, quos catarrhus pertinax " eoque pediffequa tuffis nimium debi-" litaverat +."

It is not uncommon to meet with perfons who have laboured under catarrh with copious expectoration for many years, and without any material inconvenience; nay, in old people, often with evident relief to the organs of refpiration. But as the expectoration in fuch chronic catarrhs is fometimes fo great as to be inconvenient, and to exhauft the ftrength confiderably, it becomes neceffary to employ Peruvian Bark, with a view to ftrengthen the whole body, and to diminifh the difcharge,

* See Whytt's Work, p. 636.

+ Vide Apparatus Medicam. tom. i. p. 589.

by increasing the tone of the vessels distributed to the mucous membrane of the trachea.

is particularly required.

267

The difeafe, which has been termed phthifis pituitofa by fome phyficians, appears to be nothing more than a fpecies of catarrh of this kind, in which Bark may be expected likewife to prove ferviceable. Huxham experienced good effects, in a diforder of this nature, from a decoction of Bark with guaiacum and ftyrax.

In DIABETES, the Bark has been recommended by different phyficians; but how far this, or any other remedy that we are at prefent acquainted with, is capable of performing a cure, may be doubted. The debility and lofs of flefh which accompany it, feem evidently to require the ufe of Peruvian Bark and chalybeates, and we have good encouragement to give them a full trial, as its duration and obftinacy afford a fair opportunity for obferving the effects of a variety of medicines. The red Peruvian Bark of a good quality, in particular, joined with alum, gum kino, &c. fhould

fhould be administered freely, in order to afcertain whether tonics and astringents have any power that can be depended on over this formidable difease:

- All the theories of diabetes, which have been adopted at different times, appear unfatisfactory. The authors of them have in a great measure overlooked two circumftances, that, in my opinion, merit confiderable attention. The first is the extraordinary powers of the digeftive organs; for food is not only received into the ftomach in a proportion wonderfully greater than in health, but that food is eafily and fpeedily fubdued, fo as not to occafion any weight or uneafinefs of the organ. The refult of the digeftion too, is undoubtedly a very large fupply of chyle; for in what other manner could fuch a quantity of faccharine matter, as has actually been obtained by evaporation, find its way into the urine?

The facility of digeftion implies either an increase in the power or quality, or an increase of the ordinary quantity of the gaftric

tric juice, as is fatisfactorily proved by the experiments of Spallanzani*; hence an altered condition, or an increased fecretion of this important fluid, is to be confidered one of the leading phenomena of the difease.

An increased action of the lymphatic veffels conftitutes the fecond circumstance worthy of obfervation in this diforder; an increafed abforption, not only by the lacteal's in the alimentary canal, but by the abforbent veffels on the furface of the body; for there can be no doubt that thefe last draw in a very great quantity of moifture from the atmosphere, a proportion vaftly greater than that which is abforbed in health. In reafoning therefore, hereafter, on the nature and proximate caufe of diabetes, the increased state of the functions of digeftion and absorption, with the diminished power of fanguification (the abundant quantity of chyle, or even the

• See Experiments on Digeftion, vol. i. of Differtations relating to the natural hiftory of animals and vegetables, translated from the Italian, p. 63 and 64. ordinary

ordinary quantity probably not being changed into blood) should be kept constantly in view. I will not attempt to determine at prefent how far these data, to which I have been a witness in two instances of this diforder, are fufficient to lead to a fatisfactory proximate caufe; or to the fuggestion of remedies which have not hitherto been recommended. They have been inferted in this place, from the belief that they are worthy of future examination, and because, if well founded, they may tend to explain why we should not form any great expectations of relief from Peruvian Bark; which produces the most favourable operation always in those examples of difease where the function of digeftion is much impeded.

I shall conclude this chapter with some remarks on the use of Bark in JAUNDICE.

A variety of bitters and tonics have been employed on different occasions in this difease, and now and then Peruvian Bark among the reft. I cannot help thinking, that it is often strongly indicated, and should

fhould be ftill more frequently prefcribed, being preferable to the common bitters; for lofs of appetite, with acidity and flatulence in the ftomach and alimentary canal, pointing out a lofs of tone in these parts, are frequent fymptoms of the diforder.

It has been found alfo, that emetics, frequently repeated, have been extremely ferviceable in many cafes of jaundice; but it is well known that fuch repetition constantly weakens the stomach; hence, to obviate this effect as much as poffible, a cold infufion of Bark may be given between any two of the emetics. But there is another principle on which Bark may be fuppofed capabable of doing fervice. Some perfons, who are subject to frequent and sudden attacks of the difease, are of very irritable and delicate constitutions; fometimes connected with hysteria, and confequently with spasm of the biliary ducts. In such, the the Bark administered in the interval, by ftrengthening the body, would have a great tendency, I conceive, to counteract the pre-disposition.

I have lately feen two cafes of jaundice, the one complicated with hypochondriafis, and very curious convulfive motions of the diaphragm and abdominal mufcles; the other with fcurvy and dropfy; in both of which the Bark was undoubtedly indicated.

C H A P. WII. con flow ai

in many dafes of jaundies

quently repeated, have been

Of the Use of Bark in Epilepsy, Hysteria; and other Diseases, commonly called Nervous.

T HIS remedy has been highly celebrated, at different times, for its power of fubduing or alleviating many of thefe affections; but as they are exceedingly obftinate in their nature, often originating from fixed and hereditary caufes, it has undoubtedly oftener failed than fucceeded. On this account it has undefervedly fallen into neglect with many practitioners; for fuppofing its efficacy afcertained in one cafe in twenty, it is certainly

tainly an object of importance, and worthy the attention of the prefcriber .- Much has been faid of late years, concerning the efficacy of different mineral tonics, as the preparations of zinc and copper, particularly in epilepfy; but there has been a fource of error, which has not been fufficiently guarded against, in making observations on the fubject. The paroxyfms of this difeafe return at very uncertain intervals, fo that, independent of any remedy whatever, a patient may not experience an attack for many months, although previoufly harraffed every week with the diforder; hence it becomes extremely difficult to determine on the powers of different medicines. In no cafe, fcarcely can a cure be pronounced in lefs than a year or more from the time of the last paroxysm. A proper attention to this circumftance, will probably lead to the fufpicion of many remedies, the virtues of which have been highly extolled; and although fome degree of efficacy should even be annexed to their operation, we shall, after all, per-

T

haps

haps be ready to acknowledge, that Peruvian Bark, if genuine and properly adminiftered, is in general to be confidered in a fuperior point of view, being capable of proving ferviceable in moft of the cafes to which the mineral tonics are adapted; fo as either to deferve the preference, or at leaft to be given in combination with them.

It is clearly in the interval of the paroxyfms only of epilepfy and hyfteria, that Bark is indicated; when, by ftrengthening the tone of the ftomach and inteftines, and correcting the irritability of the whole body, a return of the difeafe, in proper time, is either prevented intirely, or the paroxyfms rendered lefs frequent.

The prevention of the paroxyfms in the first place, or an attempt to shorten their duration in the second, are objects of great consequence, as the recurrence of the difease feems frequently to be connected with habit; hence the use of æther, muscular, asafætida, camphor, opium, and other antispassing in the body be weak and irritable,

irritable, these cannot be expected of themfelves to effect a cure. Bark is then the remedy which is principally to be relied on, fometimes joined with chalybeates; on other occasions with elixir of vitriol; fometimes with bitters and aromatics, as recommended by Dr. Whytt*; and in many instances the most effential benefit has been obtained from the employment of the cold bath at the fame time. It must be obvious likewife, that a careful regulation of diet and exercise here, as at other times, is neceffary to infure the efficacy of the Bark. In fome cafes, valerian may be given along with it, in the manner advised. by Dr. Mead and others in epilepfy; though there is fome foundation for believing, that the encomiums bestowed upon this root have not been the refult of frequent and well-directed observations, as it has failed repeatedly in the hands of many of the greatest eminence and candour in the profeffion.

* See Whytt's Works, p. 634, &c.

That

That we may not employ Bark indiferiminately in epilepfy and hysteria, and from thence experience frequent disappointments, it is neceffary to keep in view the variety of caufes on which they may depend. What can be expected from this, or indeed from any other remedy, when tumours and other organic affections within the cranium give origin to epilepfy; or when fchirrous obstructions of the uterus and ovaria operate as the exciting caufe of hysteria?-But, independent of any fixed local diforder, both of the difeafes under confideration occafionally depend on a state of plethora, or an accumulation of blood, from want of exercise, indulgence in animal food, and various other fources: the antiphlogistic, rather than the tonic and ftimulating plan of cure, is required at fuch times. I have feen cafes of this kind, but am neverthelefs inclined to believe, that they bear by no means fo great a proportion to the whole, as fome phyficians of great authority have endeavoured to incul-Hysteria, in particular, can be difcate. tinctly IO

tinctly perceived, in many inftances, to have originated from profuse evacuations, and from a state of great delicacy and irritability of constitution, independent of any degree of plethora. These are the cases, in which the greatest advantages are to be derived from the exhibition of Peruvian Bark, and in which it should feldom be witheld.

is particularly required. 277

The SPASMODIC ASTHMA is a difeafe ftill more obftinate than those just treated of, but to which the observations already made, with regard to the use of antispasmodics, and to the exhibition of Bark, as being adapted either to the paroxysms, or to the interval of those difeases, are likewise applicable. It is more necessary, however, in asthma, to prescribe the different decoctions, infusions, and tinctures of the Bark ; for if administered in substance, it is liable to occasion weight and oppression at the streathing.

In CHOREA, or ST. VITUS'S DANCE, the utility of Peruvian Bark and the cold bath

prachitioners,

has

has been long eftablished; though the difease feems, in many inftances, to have yielded to other tonics .- The practice of blood-letting, fo ftrongly recommended by Sydenham in this difease, is seldom found admissible at this day; but cathartics in fome cafes of it, in order to evacuate the offenfive contents of the primæ viæ, or to expel worms, previous to the exhibition of tonic remedies, are fometimes abfolutely neceffary, and a method of treatment which I have feveral times known fucceed when others had failed .- Dr. Saunders generally recommends finall dofes of the vitr. alb., from one grain to three, twice or three times a day, and has been very fuccelsful, on different occasions, in effecting a cure with it at Guy's Hofpital. Supposing the operation of this remedy, in fuch dofes, to be of the tonic kind, or in any respect fimilar to Bark, a preference may probably arife with children in its favour, from the difficulty of prevailing on them to fwallow the Bark in fufficient quantity.

Peruvian Bark has been advised, by many 5 practitioners,

is particularly required. 279 practitioners, in that very troublefome and obstinate difease called HOOPING COUGH. According to Dr. Whytt, it is one of the best remedies, when given early, and before any obstructions are formed in the lungs*. -Dr. Morris + experienced good effects from it, when joined with caftor; and Dr. Lettfom speaks favourably of the combination of cantharides and Bark, originally recommended by Dr. Burton. The plan, however, advifed by Dr. Fothergill, that of giving frequent antimonial emetics, appears to be most generally adopted, and to promife the greatest advantages; but that there are periods of the difease in which Bark is indicated, and in which it has occafionally affifted in performing a cure, is admitted even by Dr. Fothergill, and has never, indeed, as far as I know, been doubted.

Notwithstanding the plausible theory of HYPOCHONDRIASIS, which refers it

· Whytt's Works, p. 636.

+ Medical Observations and Inquiries, vol. iii. p. 281, &c.

to a flate of rigidity in the fibres, and which inculcates the use of the warm bath *; it cannot be denied that the cold bath and Peruvian Bark, or the removal from a warm climate to a cold one, have all been highly inftrumental in promoting a recovery, or in alleviating the difeafe, on different occasions. A proper attention to the flate of the mind, fo fully inculcated by Dr. Cullen, is certainly the chief object; but the flatulence and fpafmodic affections of the ftomach and alimentary canal are fuch as fhould lead, at the fame time, to the employment of Peruvian Bark and other tonics. These are confidered neither neceffary nor fafe by Dr. Cullen+, but have been recommended in the highest terms by other phyficians of eminence; hence a trial of them becomes justifiable, in order that every man may be able, at

* See Cullen's Practice of Phyfic, 4th edition, iii. p. 264.

+ See First Lines, 4th edition, vol. iii. p. 263.

length,

length, to decide from his own experience on the fubject.

Hypochondriafis is fometimes plainly connected with excess in venery and other debilitating causes; which, I should imagine, cannot be more effectually opposed, in the way of medicine, than by Peruvian Bark and chalybeates. ---- Dr. Sydenham's authority is not a little in favour of the ufe of Bark in this disease, as may be seen from the following paffage: - " Ad hæc Pe-" ruvianus Cortex eximias mirandafque " vires in fanguine, et spiritibus confor-" tandis invigorandisque, habere nonnun-" quam deprehenditur, cujus scrupulum " unum, manè et serò, ad septimanas ali-" quot deglutitum, fanam firmamque cor-" poris crafin (tam viris hypochondriacis. " quam hystericis fæminis, diu multum-" que ægrotantibus, dejectâque jam quafi " corporis æconomia) restituisse, ipse obfervavi *. "ini 19wog rient ni 10n ii evan

* Sydenhami Opera, Lugd. Batav. p. 412. TREMOR

adopt the falutary measure of removing to

TREMOR of different parts of the body is not an uncommon affection of the nervous kind. It is sometimes connected with convultions; at other times, with palfy; and, on every occasion, seems to have more or less of debility for its foundation ; fo that the free use of Bark, among other remedies, promises confiderable advantages. Patients are not unfrequently affected with tremor for a long time after bad fevers; and in warm climates efpecially, it is often an attendant upon the extraordinary accumulation of bile which fome conftitutions are liable to; pointing out a flate of great irritation in the nervous fystem, partly from intemperance, or, now and then, from the unfriendly operation of heat alone upon the human body. Under all these circumstances, Peruvian Bark is ftrongly indicated, and frequently affords the most effential relief to perfons who have it not in their power immediately to adopt the falutary measure of removing to a cold or temperate climate.

I am rather furprised that Bark is not more

more commonly employed in those cafes of PALSY which arife from the application of cold, in perfons of a thin and delicate habit of body, and which are unconnected with any diforder in the fenforium commune. In hemiplegia, alfo, when there is no reafon to suspect either general or partial plethora, but rather a state of diminished energy in the brain (feveral cafes of which I have feen), it is probable that fome advantages might be derived from its exhibition. Electricity, mustard - feed, vol. alk., and other remedies of that nature, ufually recommended in fuch cafes, may ftill be had recourfe to, though it is certain that their operation is often temporary only, and feldom adequate to a complete cure.

A remarkable cafe of fuppreffion of urine cured by the Bark, and apparently connected with paralyfis of the bladder, is related in the London Medical Obfervations and Inquiries*, and affords good

* Vol. i. p. 81.

grounds

grounds for a trial of the fame remedy in fimilar fituations. In paralyfis of the bladder, too, attended with an oppofite flate, viz. an involuntary difcharge of urine, Bark may be tried along with the other remedies generally employed; and, if a confiderable difcharge of mucus be prefent at the fame time, conflituting what is called *cyftirrbæa*, various tonic and aftringent medicines fhould be combined with it.

The habitual coffiveness mentioned, in Dr. Cullen's Lectures on the Materia Medica*, as having been cured by Peruvian Bark, may with propriety, perhaps, be referred to a condition of the muscular fibres of the intestines, approaching to paralysis.

When PALPITATION and SYNCOPE are fymptoms only of hyfteria, the plan laid down in treating of that difeafe must be adopted; and in other cafes, where there is

Quarto edition, p. 288.

.18.g.i.loW

chaunds

is no fufpicion of organic affections, the Bark given in the interval may be expected to prove ferviceable, efpecially if a delicate and difordered state of the stomach, which is not uncommon, gives rife to them.

CHART.

vidus, relates main presedurly re

SECTION

the interior in particular

winness others w

SECTION II.

CHAP. I.

Of the Use of Bark in promoting Suppuration, and in the Cure of Gangrene.

THE prefent chapter, it must be obvious, relates more particularly to Surgery; in which the Bark admits of a very extensive application, and, when properly and judiciously administered, is often productive of the most effential advantages. Its power of promoting a favourable suppuration, in a variety of instances, is uppermost in the mind of every physician and surgeon. But, that we may the more readily understand in what situations it is especially indicated, it may be proper to bestow some attention on the nature of pus; on the effects which have been attributed

buted to it; and on the caufes that tend to oppofe its formation. This is a fubject not only of curiofity, but of the utmost importance, and should be thoroughly understood by every furgeon who wishes for fuccess and reputation.

In by far the greater number of difeafes, which require the aid of furgery, pus is formed, either previous to, or confequent upon, operations; for, although confiderable improvements have been made in modern furgery, by avoiding fuppuration, or, in other words, by producing union by the first intention, through the medium of coagulable lymph *; yet there are many operations which do not admit of fuch an attempt. The healing of the parts in thefe inftances is, on the contrary, effect-

* This practice is particularly applicable in the removal of different tumours, where the fkin can be preferved, and the parts brought together by flickingplafter, without any degree of fuppuration. It has lately been very fully illustrated, and judiciously inculcated, by my friend Mr. Fearon, furgeon to the Surry difpenfary, in his Treatife on Cancers.

ed by what is termed, a process of granulation and suppuration, or the second and more tedious method of union.

The process of fuppuration just mentioned is the inevitable attendant on most guh - shot wounds, on many compound fractures, on exfoliation, and on the separation of dead and mortified parts from the living. Of the last I shall treat separately; though in all these, as well as in many abscesses and ulcers, and after a variety of operations likewise, the use of Bark often becomes indispensably necessary, with the view of inducing a favourable state of suppuration.

By pus is generally meant, that mild, yellowifh, opaque, thickifh, and almoft inodorous fluid, which is found on the furface of ulcerated parts, accompanied by florid and healthy granulations; or which is contained in abfceffes; but the properties of which no chemical inveftigation has hitherto afcertained in a degree fufficient to lead to practical utility. Thofe accuftomed, however, to obferve the variety

riety of appearances which it is capable of affuming, know tolerably well when to confider it of a healthy and perfect kind; when it is more or lefs difeafed; and when, at length, the difcharge from ulcers is of fo different a quality, as not in any degree to deferve the title of purulence, but rather to acquire the denomination of a fanious and offenfive ichor.

There are feveral queftions relating to the formation of pus, which admit of a great diverfity of opinion, and on which it would be improper that we should bestow a full confideration. Thus a process of stagnation and fermentation is supposed by fome to be effential to its formation ; whilft others attribute it, with a greater degree of probability, to a process of fecretion. Some confider ulceration abfolutely neceffary to its prefence ; whilft others contend, that it may be deposited from the extremities of inflamed arteries, independent of any folution of continuity or loss of substance. If this be true, the advantages which have been proposed, of distinguishing pus from mucus, in forming a prognofis in phthifis pulmonalis,

pulmonalis, muft fall to the ground, and the chemical nature of the two, if even accurately determined, would lead, in this point of view, to no utility whatever; for it is faid, and I believe with much truth, that pus may be coughed up occafionally, without ulceration in the lungs, or any confiderable danger: and, on the other hand, it is now pretty generally underftood, that one of the moft dangerous forms of confumption, to be treated of under the head of Scrophula, may prove fatal with a very flight degree either of ulceration or fuppuration.

Another question relating to pus is, whether the abforption of it into the mass of circulating fluids be fufficient for the production of hectic fever. That this fatal fymptomatic affection * is the effect of fuch

* We call Hectic Fever a fymptomatic diforder ; and this is the view taken of it by most perfons; though I shall not attempt to deny, that it may, now and then, be an idiopathic difease. When connected with much debility, as happens, in some few instances, to

291

38

fuch a caufe, feems to be more and more doubted every day; for there are innumerable inftances of confiderable collections of pus without it; and on many occasions, when there has not been the flighteft fufpicion of its collection, hectic fever has notwithstanding been present. Farther: it is feldom that the difeafe bears any proportion to the quantity of pus; for in cafes of tubercular confumption, with fcarcely any ulceration, the fymptoms are ftrongly marked, and appear early; whereas, in a difease of the knee joint, it often does not make its appearance for a long time after the pus has collected to a great extent. Observations of this kind have led Mr. John Hunter to the plaufible and ingenious opinion, that hectic fever is rather to be confidered as a flate of the body,

to nurfes who have long given fuck, the Bark may be expected to prove ferviceable. Dr. Heberden, however, obferves, in the 2d vol. of the Med. Tranfactions, that he never faw it useful in this fever, unattended with an apparent ulcer.

U 2

pointing

pointing out fome great difficulty in the functions, in confequence of an obftinate and tedious diforder; often of an incurable organic affection; and that it is occafioned more readily, in proportion as the part concerned is more effential to life. But, however true this may be, it is certain that hectic is often connected with fuppuration, whether from fome accompanying flate of difeafe or not; and, under fuch circumflances, the Bark is often effectual both in mending the difcharge and in curing the fever.

In one point of view, the formation of pus may be efteemed a falutary operation; as when, for inftance, it is an attendant upon the healing of parts which have been exposed, and in which union by the first intention could not be effected. When fubfequent upon inflammation, either of fuperficial or deep-feated parts, it is to be confidered more in the light of difease, however preferable to the termination by gangrene; and when effused into large cavities, as between the folds of the pleura,

in

in the pericardium, or in the cavity of the abdomen, it conftitutes one of the moft alarming affections, and often terminates fatally. But, if circumfcribed, as fometimes happens, in perfons of found conftitutions, then the pus is gradually accumulated; the neighbouring parts, and particularly thofe which are moft external, are abforbed; the fluid obtains an exit, and the part heals kindly, with little or no affiftance from art : this is the cafe occafionally, even with abfceffes in the lungs and liver.

As a certain degree of vigour, or vital energy, is in general neceffary to the production of perfect pus, fo the fame condition is, I believe, ftill more effential to the formation of a complete circumfcribed abfcefs, which implies a power in the veffels of depofiting a fufficient quantity of coagulable lymph around the inflamed part, fo that the pus fhould not be diffufed to any extent. Were it not for a provision of this kind, pus, effufed into any one part of the cellular membrane,

U3

would

would make its way throughout the whole of it, which is well known not to be the cafe, except in very difeafed conftitutions, and where there is a great failure of the vis vit α ; then, indeed, the fluid which is poured out paffes on to a confiderable extent, unlefs the body be foon invigorated by means of Bark and other tonics.

It is not in every cafe that Peruvian Bark is capable of promoting a favourable suppuration; for, although the discharge from ulcers and absceffes is often of a bad quality, from a ftate of debility of the whole fystem; yet an opposite state of the body or part, that of too great inflammation and action, would feem to be equally unfavourable to its production. We are not accustomed to speak of bleeding, and other evacuations, for the purpose of bringing about a kindly fuppuration; but it is certain that they may fometimes be employed to this effect, with as much propriety as Bark is given in other cafes. It is on this principle that reft and the horizontal pofture of the limb, that emollient and

and fedative applications, purging, and a milk and vegetable diet, have occafionally proved effectual in the cure of ulcers, which might have been highly exafperated by Bark and other means fo much approved of under different circumstances. Farther : a state of too great irritability of the constitution, or of a part, may be the cause of an unfavourable discharge from ulcers and absceffes; at which time, opium and cicuta are probably still more effectual than Bark in promoting suppuration. There is the best reason, in fact, to apprehend that the states of the whole body, or particular parts, which oppose the formation of healthy and perfect pus, are exceedingly numerous; and in order, therefore, to determine a priori when the Bark is indicated and likely to prove ferviceable, thefe should be kept in view and carefully investigated.

Many of these conditions, it is to be regretted, are extremely difficult to be understood or explained; for, although it is common to refer them to scrophula, can-

U 4

cer,

cer, fcurvy, and lues venerea, I am much difpofed to believe, that ulcerations frequently remain obftinate, when all thefe are entirely out of the queftion; and, what may appear more extraordinary, when neither a ftate of too great, or its oppofite, too diminifhed action, or even the irritable condition, which has been mentioned, in the whole body, or in the part, are alone fufficient to explain the want of fuccefs in the treatment.

It muft be confeffed, at the fame time, that as thefe are the circumftances which chiefly operate in retarding the formation of good pus, they muft in a great meafure regulate our practice, until other fources fhall be difcovered, and the means beft adapted to them pointed out. I fhall be under the neceffity of taking notice of fcrophulous and venereal ulcers in the next chapters, in treating of thofe fubjects at large; but, in the mean time, we may be fufficiently fenfible, that the remedies calculated to favour the production of pus, on different occafions, are exceedingly nume-

7

rous.---

rous. Bark is undoubtedly a very principal one, and admits, perhaps, of the moft extensive application; but we cannot be at a lofs to understand, why opium is often neceffary to co-operate with it; and why, on different occasions, evacuations, mercurials, good air and a milk diet, farfaparilla, cicuta, and a variety of general or local stimulants, and fedatives, may be preferable to it.

Ranby's treatife on gun-fhot wounds was written almost intirely with the view of inculcating the free use of the Bark; and the authorities in favour of it, in these as well as in numberlefs other inftances in furgery, are fo numerous, that it would not only be an endlefs, but an unprofitable labour to bring them forward in an effay of this kind. It is the lefs neceffary, becaufe fcarcely any perfon doubts its wonderful efficacy; fo that it is not from ignorance, but from negligence, or from not bestowing fufficient attention in diferiminating the various conditions which have been taken notice of, that Bark, in any particular

297
ticular cafe, is either not administered at all, or without the defired effect.

A ftate of general debility is an almoft unerring guide with regard to the exhibition of Bark in ulcers, though it has been afferted, that the ulceration of the lungs in phthifis pulmonalis is an exception to this rule. It is of the utmost importance to determine this point, and I shall accordingly bestow particular attention on it, in speaking of the different forms of scrophula, to which it is conveniently referred.

When pus is perfect, and in moderate quantity, little is in general required from art; but we often meet with cafes, in which the conftitution is much debilitated, attended with hectic fever and colliquative fweats, and where, notwithstanding, the pus is white and apparently good. On an attentive examination, however, we perceive in fuch instances that it is faulty, both in confistence and quantity, being thin, and bearing by far too great a proportion to the furface from which it is discharged; and, for

any

any thing that is known to the contrary, it may be vitiated at fuch times in other respects, not discernible to the eye .- But, fuppoing the suppuration of the most favourable kind, if the furface exposed be great, and the conftitution of the patient rather weakly and delicate, it may be advifable to employ Bark in moderate quantity, with a view of restoring the loss of ftrength attendant even on a neceffary fecretion. Should we wait until the pus actually becomes bad from confiderable debility, then a much greater quantity of Bark is neceffary than might otherwife have been sufficient for securing a favourable termination. Such an early exhibition of this remedy would probably have a tendency to prevent the locked jaw, and other forms of that fatal spasmodic affection termed Tetanus, which every now and then make their appearance after amputations, and other operations, and in fome instances, when no fault in the condition of the pus or ulcer can be diffinctly afcertained.

In suppurations of the joints, bones,

299

[&]amp;c.

&c. before amputation is determined on, the Bark fhould undergo a full trial, and if it does not agree in fubftance, the decoction and tincture fhould be given freely. Sometimes a moderate quantity of wine, and a proper regulation of diet, will fecure its efficacy; on other occafions cicuta fhould be given, with and without the Bark; in cafes of colliquative fweats, elixir of vitriol fhould rather be joined with it; and in moft inftances, very admirable effects may be obtained by procuring regular reft at night, by means of opium joined with fome grateful aromatic.

The great advantages, which have been fo frequently experienced from Bark in GANGRENE, depend, as far as I can perceive, exactly on the principles which have been laid down with regard to its power of promoting fuppuration; for the feparation of a mortified or dead, from the furrounding living parts, feems evidently to be effected by a process of absorption and ulceration, accompanied by the fecretion of pus; fo that when the floughing, as is particularly required. 301 as it is called, is finished, the part thus freed from its incumbrance is left, in every respect, in the condition of a fimple ulcer.

There is a ftriking analogy between this procefs, and that which takes place in the exfoliation of bone, fo fully explained by Mr. John Hunter; and hence it is, that in both inftances Bark, by increafing the tone of the veffels, induces, if deficient, the ftate of action neceffary for bringing about **a** falutary termination; but with this difference, that the exfoliation of bone is effected far more flowly, from the different ftructure of the parts.

To fhew how perfectly the principles regulating fuccefsful practice in gangrene, correspond with those which are applicable to the promoting a favourable fuppuration in other cases, we need only remark, that it is not invariably to every case of gangrene that Bark is adapted; for the action of the vessels furrounding the mortified part may be fo violent, as to terminate in gangrene themselves, if not checked by evacuations.

2 41.14

This leads to a division of this affection, and into an inquiry concerning the caufes from which it proceeds. It is commonly divided into two fpecies; that which arifes from a state of debility of the vessels, independent of any previous excitement or increafed action; and, 2dly, that which is induced, in a body previoufly healthy, by fome violent injury inflicted on a part, or inflammation otherwife excited; the increafed action of the veffels terminating in the death of the part. To these I would add a third species, which may be termed the gangrene of debility with irritability. It is exceedingly frequent, and arifes from a state of action or inflammation produced in veffels previoufly in a ftate of debility; and at fuch times, the flighteft increased action ends in the death of the part; as often happens from blifters or scarifications in dropfical patients. This species differs from the last very effentially; for the debility of the whole system is evident, and Bark is strongly indicated, though its operation may be favoured or highly promoted by means of opi-

um;

um; whereas evacuations are most likely to do fervice in the other, when it is accompanied by inflammatory fever, or general increased action; and where the parts furrounding the gangrene are still in a condition of active and violent inflammation.

The ftate of the pulfe, with other appearances of a diminished vis vitæ, should direct us more in such cases, I believe, in the use of Bark, than any appearance of the part itself; and whenever this general debility becomes evident, whether the gangrene has been preceded by inflammation or not, then the Bark, administered freely, is undoubtedly the chief remedy to be relied on. I am certain, however, that I have more than once seen it given too early; at a time when the farther progress of the gangrene would have been more effectually checked by moderate evacuations.

I will not attempt to decide whether the gangrene defcribed by Mr. Pott, and fuccefsfully treated by him with large dofes of opium, is to be confidered as a fpecies diftinct

diffinct from either of those which have been mentioned; or if it be only a variety of the irritable species; but it is not improbable that Bark may be occasionally required in this as well as the others.

CHAP. II.

Of the Use of Bark in scrophulous Affections, including Rickets, particular Forms of Phthis Pulmonalis, Hydrocephalus, &c.

T is much to be regretted, that we are as yet fcarcely in poffeffion of any remedy, or even perhaps of any plan of treatment, capable of curing, or totally eradicating, this frequent and melancholy diforder. There are undoubtedly, however, particular fymptoms or forms of it, which can either be prevented, alleviated, or removed for a time, by the affiftance of medicines; and an object of this importance being once accomplifhed, we have the fatiffaction

faction occasionally of observing such changes in the body, during the progress of growth, as enable it to result the exciting causes of the disease, so that it never again shews itself.

Among the remedies which are beft calculated for reftraining the progress of fcrophula, Peruvian Bark deferves, in my opinion, to be particularly enumerated. Since the recommendation given of it by Dr. John Fordyce, and by Dr. Fothergill, in the first volume of the London Medical Observations, it has been pretty generally employed; and, notwithstanding it has often failed, and is held in flight estimation by fome very eminent men in the profesfion, yet there are many others, who are strongly convinced of the advantages to be derived from it, and who almost constantly have recours to it in this difease.

It is very unreafonable to expect that a remedy fhould prove useful in every cafe of a diforder, in the general treatment of which it has been recommended; and not only uncandid, but highly injudicious, to X reject

reject it intirely, until, from repeated trials, it has been found either hurtful or inefficacious, or until the fource of error, in the person who has given a favourable account of it, is detected and pointed out. This observation is applicable to many other remedies, which are either extravagantly extolled on the one hand, or intirely neglected or abused on the other, according to the humour of different individuals. If we beftow fufficient attention on the difference of conftitution, the various periods or forms of the fame difease, the complication with other diforders, and, above all, the different state of remedies on different occasions; we shall not be at a loss to explain the want of fuccess which is frequently experienced in the exhibition of the most powerful and efficacious articles of the Materia Medica. Whenever, therefore, we are able to determine, that any particular remedy has been repeatedly given without inconvenience; and that fometimes, on the contrary, the defired effect has refulted from its use, it should be 1.5101

be confidered a very valuable acquifition; efpecially in chronic difeafes, where there is time for the trial of a great variety of medicines.—It is exactly on this footing that we are to regard the exhibition of Peruvian Bark in fcrophula. But, that the cafes in which it is most likely to prove ferviceable may be better underflood, with the remedies which are proper to co-operate with it on different occafions, I shall attempt a division or arrangement of the various affections, which feem to derive their origin from, or to be materially connected with, this deplorable flate of the conflitution.

To give a fatisfactory definition of fcrophula, is almost impossible, as it appears under a wonderful variety of forms, occupying parts of the body different in their structure and functions, and frequently exhibiting fymptoms almost of an opposite kind. It must be confessed, at the fame time, that, in all the cases, there are certain circumstances of agreement, which lead physicians to the belief, that they X 2 originate

originate from a fimilar cause; the diversity depending on the operation of other caufes, which cannot always easily be ascertained.

The division of scrophulous complaints, into those which are of an *indolent*, and those again which are of an *irritable* nature, appears to be strongly supported by the phenomena of the disease; and to be that which, if duly attended to, would, in my opinion, lead to a more successful method of treatment, than is generally adopted.

Among the indolent forms of fcrophula must be ranked, almost invariably, the affection of the mesenteric glands, and the rickets*; while the swelling of the glands in

* It has been common to confider rickets a diffinct difeafe, and to treat of it therefore, in general, as not having any neceffary reference to fcrophula. I have ventured, in this Effay, to adopt a different opinion, and fhall mention the reafons which have induced me rather to confider them as varieties of the fame diforder.

In the first place, scrophula is acknowledged by most

in the neck, and other parts of the body, and the difeafes of the joints and bones, are

most perfons, principally to affect the glands and bones; and the fame, as far as I can determine, holds good with rickets; for in all the diffections of ricketty patients, that are mentioned by authors, and particularly by *Gliffon*, the various glands of the abdomen, and not only the lymphatic glands of the mefentery, but those about the lungs, &c., have been found much difeafed. During life too, the tumid abdomen is fcarcely ever absent, which is, *cæteris paribus*, a ftriking mark of fcrophulous affection.

2dly. Debility alone is infufficient for the production of rickets, as many children pafs through all the ftages and degrees of it, without fuch effects being ever obferved. Some additional difposition of the body feems evidently neceffary, and that appears to me to be the fcrophulous, or a difposition exactly fimilar to that which favours fcrophula.

3dly. Before the enlargement and incurvations of the bones take place in rickets, there are evident fymptoms of a difordered condition of the prima via, and of an impeded abforption of the chyle; and thefe can be explained, I conceive, in no way more fatisfactory, than by fuppofing the previous existence of difeafed mefenteric glands.

4thly. All agree, that rickets and fcrophula are fometimes met with in the fame patient, and Sauvages admits a fpecies of rachitis ftrumofa. Now, as they

309

are fometimes of the indolent, though more frequently of an irritable nature.

Under the irritable species of this difease, I would arrange those affections of the glands, joints, and bones, which are at-

are thus often blended together, and, as not only the fame exciting caufes can be obferved in their production, but the fame remedies have been found by experience to be applicable to both, are not all thefe circumftances sufficient to persuade us that they are one and the fame difeafe? It is very uncommon to meet with two different diforders occurring fo frequently at the fame time in the fame patient. Such an occurrence is accidental, and much more inconstant; and contra-indications often arife; the contrary of which, I have already observed, is the truth in the present instance. Farther: Rickets and the various appearances of scrophula are not more unlike than any two of the cafes which are ufually confidered fcrophulous; as for inftance, the fimple mesenteric disease, or affection of the glands in the neck, compared with a fimple state of spina ventofa. These are more different in their appearances, or tend more to give the idea of diftinct diseases, than when the comparison is made between rickets and either or both of them.

Laftly. The fame age and climate feem to favour rickets as well as the other appearances of fcrophula.— All thefe will, I hope, anfwer the purpofe at leaft of rendering probable the opinion which I have advanced. 8 tended

tended with inflammation, or which cannot be referred to the other division, together with fcrophulous ophthalmia, phthifis pulmonalis, and a species of hydrocephalus which has not hitherto been defcribed. It is common, indeed, to divide hydrocephalus into acute and chronic; and the latter has been frequently faid to occur in scrophulous habits, attended with a state of laxity and debility of the whole fyftem. We are indebted to the ingenious and accurate observations of Dr. Quin, of Dublin, for having pointed out, in his inaugural differtation, published at Edinburgh, a few years ago, an acute species of the difease, arising from plethora in the veffels of the brain; for the cure of which he recommends evacuations and the antiphlogiftic regimen. I am disposed to believe, however, that there is another fpecies of acute hydrocephalus, which is truly fcrophulous, and in which topical, not general, evacuations are indicated.

When at Edinburgh, I had an opportunity of diffecting a child, who died of X 4 hydro-

hydrocephalus, in whom fome fingular marks of difeafe were obferved.—The countenance and habit of body were apparently fcrophulous, and this idea was confirmed by the condition of the brain; for there was not only a collection of water in the ventricles, from fix to eight ounces, but, fituated underneath, were feveral encyfted tumours, containing each about two ounces of pus, with more or lefs of that cheefy like fubftance which is often met with in fcrophulous abfceffes in other parts of the body.

The collection of pus certainly implies fome degree of inflammation; but the accompanying circumftances prove it to be of that irritable kind, which has been mentioned, in feveral parts of this Effay, as arifing from an unequal determination of blood in cafes of general debility, and in which, therefore, topical evacuations only are admiffible; our beft endeavours being exerted at the fame time to fupport the ftrength

ftrength of the fystem by means of Bark and other tonics.

In no difeafed state of the body, is the principle formerly laid down, concerning inflammation of a part, with debility and delicacy of the conftitution, more fully illustrated than in scrophula; hence the utility of Bark in the troublefome ophthalmias, in the inflammations and fuppurations of the joints and bones, and in various obstinate ulcerations, which take their rife from it. If Bark be admissible too in phthiss pulmonalis, it must be for the fame reason: but, as many perfons have afferted, that it is not productive of beneficial effects in this difeafe, it is proper that the fubject should be examined with some care in this place.

It is generally allowed, that phthifis depends for the moft part on a fcrophulous conftitution; and no perfon, I prefume, will deny, that the tubercles, ulceration, and even inflammation of the lungs, are often connected likewife with a ftate of debility of the fyftem at large; efpecially when the

the complaint has made any degree of progress. Practitioners are now fo fenfible of this truth, that the antiphlogistic plan of treatment is feldom carried to that length, which was formerly the practice. The infufficiency of it in the advanced periods of the difease, became every day more apparent; fo that phyficians have been obliged to acknowledge, that the intention of taking away a fmall quantity of blood occafionally, is rather to procure a temporary relief, than with the expectation of effecting a cure. Many have even admitted, that it is rational, in the mean time, to fupport the vigour of the body by means of tonics and a more generous diet; hence the use of myrrh and chalybeates, which have been highly recommended by Dr. Griffiths and Dr. Saunders.

But at the fame time that the debility attendant on phthifis pulmonalis has not intirely efcaped the attention of medical men, they have contended, that the inflammation and ulceration being peculiarly fituated, from the great quantity of blood which

which circulates through the lungs, any increased impetus of circulation, produced by ftimulants, must be feverely felt, and a train of unfavourable fymptoms immediately excited. Some have affirmed, that . the exhibition of Peruvian Bark has been known to occafion the greatest difficulty in refpiration under fuch circumstances, and that it is therefore to be confidered in the light of an uncertain or hazardous remedy. Authorities, however, are not wanting in fayour of the Bark, when prudently administered. Besides Morton, who extols it highly, we have the teftimony of Sir John Pringle in its favour. He observes, that he had frequently given three or four fpoonfuls of a decoction of Bark twice a day, without observing that it heated, or obftructed the breathing; but, on the contrary, that it had a good effect when the patient complained of low spirits and weakness*.

If the quantity of the remedy employed by this author be thought too inconfiderable to afford any conclusion in its favour,

* Army Diseases, third edition, p. 164, note.

it

315

it may be proper to refer to an account of feveral very alarming cafes of pulmonary affections fuccefsfully treated by a more liberal exhibition of Bark, lately published in the Medical Communications*.

The authorities also formerly mentioned, under the head of Catarrh, a difeafe much connected with confumption, may be adduced in farther fupport of the utility of Bark in this diforder; and it may contribute to the fame purpofe, to infert in" this place, from an author of reputation, who has lately written on the Materia Medica, the following paffage, "Binos " ipfe ab empyemate Chinchina (i. e. Cort. " Peruv.) curavi. Quo magis sputa fœtent, " eo certior cura. In phthifi pulmonali " sæpè quidem præclara præstat, sæpè au-" tem nihil efficit. Quando apthæ ac-" cefferunt, fymptomaticæ in hoc morbo, " non evidenter nocuit, nisi sputa sup-" preffisse diceres. Certè, ubi sputa in " phthisi nimis abundant, Cortex indi-" catur; fi verò, cum oppressione pectoris,

* See Medical Communications, vol. i. p. 260, &c. " subità

⁴⁴ fubitò diminuantur, Cortici non inhæ⁴⁴ rendum.—Nullam vidi noxam ex mode⁴⁴ rata dofi Chinchinæ quotidiè fumpta in
⁴⁴ phthifi, etiamfi fanguis, per venam fectam
⁴⁴ emiffus, cruftâ inflammatoriâ obductus
⁴⁴ fubinde fuit*."

I am well aware, that there are certain cafes to which the Bark is by no means adapted; but the fame objection may be made either to myrrh and steel, a more generous diet, or any plan of treatment of this nature.-All that is necessary to be done, is to make a cautious trial of fuch tonic remedies; as for inftance, of an infusion or decoction of Bark in the first place; and if no inconvenience arifes to the patient, good encouragement is afforded for the exhibition of the powder, with or without the tincture of rofes. I have feen it employed more than once, in this mode of combination, with advantage, and should on that account, in most cases, give it the preference.

We are certainly called upon, by the mi-

• Vide Bergius Materia Medica, tom. i. p. 109. ferable

ferable fufferers who are afflicted with confumption, to give them this or fome other fimilar chance of a recovery. If the ulceration, or what may be fometimes as bad, or worse, a confiderable state of induration, or numerous tubercles without any suppuration, be found beyond the reach of medicine, the fatisfaction of protracting the life of the patient a few months, by ftrengthening the body, may ftill perhaps remain. And I must confess, that on the whole, I should be disposed to form greater expectations from Bark, in preventing this formidable difeafe, in ferophulous and delicate habits difpofed to it, than in fubduing it after it has once eftablifhed itfelf; though even here it deferves a full trial.

But to return to a general confideration of fcrophula; it may be remarked, that there are few cafes of it, in which Peruvian Bark is not in fome degree indicated, at one or at another period of the complaint; for although I have divided the difeafe into indolent and irritable, I confider

319

I confider it extremely well adapted to both of them. The utility therefore of the division which has been mentioned, arifes chiefly from the investigation which it leads to, of the remedies that are proper to be joined with the Bark. These we shall find differ effentially in the two different forms of the diforder.

Without the affiftance of Peruvian Bark, patients would foon fink under the exceffive quantity of the discharge, in affections of the joints, bones, and many other ulcerations, occurring in fcrophulous conftitutions .- There are fome who would probably be inclined to object to its use in the beginning of fuch complaints, before fuppuration had taken place, and where there feemed only to be a flate of inflammation. But, from what has been already faid, it must follow, that neither an inflammation. of the knee, hip, or lungs, is a proof of general increased action, or phlogistic diathefis. I should in general, on that account, especially if the pulse and habit of the patient were characteristic of debility, prefcribe

prefcribe means calculated to keep up the vigour of the fystem; at the fame time, that by topical applications, as bleeding with leeches, cupping, blifters, cauftics, or fetons, I should endeavour to abate the inflammation of the part; hence, in inflammation of the joints, the Bark may be given with fafety; the ftimulus arifing from it being fuch as not to endanger an increase of action in the vessels of a distant part of the body .- All fimple and active ftimuli, however, should be carefully avoided. Mercury and many other ftimulants would obvioufly do harm ; though in other forms of the difeafe they may be employed with fafety and advantage.

In the cafes of fcrophula which are referrible to the *irritable fpecies*, the occafional ufe of opium, and more particularly of cicuta, are better calculated to co-operate with Bark than any remedies I am acquainted with. The preparation of Bark and lime-water alfo, mentioned in a former part of the Effay, has been found effectual in many cafes of obftinate fcrophulous

lous ophthalmia, which did not appear to yield to Bark administered alone.

The remedies beft fuited to co-operate with the Bark, in the indolent forms of scrophula, are mercury, various stimulant and faline fubstances, and electricity. That fuch an indolent state of the constitution as I have hinted at does really occur in fome cafes of fcrophula, cannot be doubted by those who have attended to the tabes mefenterica, and to rickets, if it be allowed that this last is to be ranked among the affections under confideration. A confiderable state of inactivity and torpor is, in fact, one of the characteristics of these complaints; and, with regard to the fwellings of the glands in the neck and other parts of the body, and difeafes of the joints, we certainly find them, in fome instances, rather affuming the indolent than the irritable appearance, continuing many months fcarcely with any figns of action, inflammation, or fuppuration. Scrophulous ulcers, likewife, occafionally exhibit a fimilar disposition, making no remarkable pro-

Y

01416593

grefs.

grefs either in healing or fpreading for a great length of time. All thefe furnish fufficient examples of what may, I think, be termed with propriety the indolent form of fcrophula; an attention to which may, perhaps, affist in reconciling the very opposite accounts which have been given of mercury by different practitioners. Some have recommended it very highly, while others condemn it as little short of a poifon, probably from having indifcriminately employed it.

There can be no doubt that fcrophulous patients have often been materially injured by too free an ufe of the remedy in queftion, or by an injudicious expofure to cold during its exhibition, particularly if pre-difpofed to phthifis, or already affected with the difeafe; but, in the indolent cafes of fcrophula I fhould expect, from what I have feen, that the action of Bark and other tonics would, in general, be greatly promoted by the moderate ufe of mercurial medicines.

Mr. White, who has lately published a treatife

323

treatife on fcrophula, fpeaks very highly of the efficacy of calomel in the tabes mefenterica; and I have met with feveral instances which were much in favour of this practice, where small doses of it were administered either previous to, or given alternately with, Bark and chalybeates. But, as mercury is a very active fimulant, it should be omitted, or exhibited only with the greatest caution, when scrophulous tumours become inflamed, or when tubercles in the lungs are in a state of action threatening fuppuration. Hectic fever too, from whatever caufe, is a condition of the body that does not feem to admit of the use of this remedy. Farther : if the vis vitæ be much diminished, the evacuant power of mercury, which it is often difficult to regulate, is much to be feared. And, lastly, it is undeniable, that there are fome fcrophulous ulcerations of fuch an irritable nature, that it conftantly renders them more violent. This is frequently feen when they happen to be conjoined with lues, or when they are mifunderstood, Y 2

underftood, and fuppofed to be of a venereal nature. A confideration of all these will enable us to determine when mercury is likely to prove hurtful, and under what circumstances it is admissible, and calculated to co-operate with the Bark.

In many fcrophulous tumours and ulcers the fal fodæ, or foffil alkali, in dofes of ten or fifteen grains, may be exhibited along with a decoction of Bark with confiderable benefit; but it appears to me that it is rather to the indolent than irritable fpecies of the diforder that this and fome other faline remedies are applicable.

CHAP. III.

Of the Use of Bark in the Lues Venerea.

S OME perfons may probably be difpofed to condemn me for treating of the ufe of Peruvian Bark in fo great a variety of difeafes; and the prefent chapter, on a fuperficial examination, would lead more particularly to the opinion that I had

an inclination to intrude it on the world as an universal remedy; but it must be obvious to the candid reader that this has been very far from my intention. I have endeavoured, on the contrary, throughout the whole, to point out the cafes in which, if trufted to alone, it will be found inadequate to the purposes of a cure, and have thus wished to establish its efficacy on a just and permanent foundation. From indifcriminate praise, this, and many other articles of the Materia Medica, have occafionally fallen into neglect, in the treatment of difeafes to which they were highly applicable; hence, I have cautioufly avoided attributing more to it than it really deferves .- I do not propofe, on the prefent occasion, to recommend the Bark as a remedy by any means equal to the cure of a confirmed lues; but rather, by taking a fhort view of the inconveniences arifing from the injudicious and indiferiminate use of mercury, to inculcate the necessity of having recourse frequently to different tonic remedies, and especially to the one

Y 3

under

325

under confideration, in order to co-operate with the mercury, and fecure the conftitution from its pernicious operation.

There is no remedy more univerfally applicable to any one difeafe than mercury to the lues; but the difference in the conflitutions of different individuals is fo great, that the quantity and mode of exhibition adopted by one patient with impunity, would almost endanger the life of another; fo that there are few articles in the Materia Medica, the management of which requires greater medical skill, in order to infure its efficacy, and at the fame time to prevent any material injury to the constitution.

The action which is induced in the body by mercury is of that unfriendly kind, that, unlefs moderated, or in a certain degree obviated by other remedies, the moft ferious confequences are fometimes to be apprehended. Practitioners have been anxious, on this account, at different times, to find out fome other remedy capable of deftroying the venereal virus with greater fafety.

fafety. Many specifics have been recommended; but, till lately, it has generally been believed that mercury was still the only one to be depended on. At present, opium is supposed by some persons to posfefs this fpecific quality, though this is doubted by others; and, on the whole, it is not in my power to form any decided conclusion on the subject. It is proper, however, to mention, in justice to my friend Mr. Forster, one of the furgeons to the army, that he has informed me, that the trials which he made with opium among the foldiers in the military hofpitals in America, during the war, were highly favourable to the opinion that it is capable of fubduing the venereal poifon. But, fuppofing it afcertained, that opium really possesses an antivenereal power, a question of some importance will naturally arife; viz. Whether it may not be poffible to employ mercury in fuch a way as to occafion lefs inconvenience than would refult from the quantity of opium which would be required, and from the danger

Y4

that

that patients might acquire the pernicious habit of using it constantly afterwards, in confequence of having accidentally arrived at the knowledge of the remedy to which they had been indebted for a cure ?- Farther: I have feen three or four cafes of lues in delicate females, where fuch diftreffing ficknefs and pain in the head, and in one of them suppression of urine, were produced by it, in the dofe of two grains every night, that it was abfolutely neceffary to omit it. These are great objections with me to the use of opium, especially as I have reafon to believe, from the obfervations which I have made on the fubject, that the free exhibition of Peruvian Bark is capable, in a variety of instances, of rendering mercurials fafe, by obviating most of the disagreeable effects which proceed from them, and fome of which I shall now enumerate.

It is particularly in conftitutions affected with the *irritable form* of fcrophula, treated of in the laft chapter, that mercury appears to be productive of the most injurious

jurious consequences; but it is not necesfary that a perfon should be scrophulous that this remedy should difagree with him. We are too apt to refer every cafe in which it proves hurtful to that diforder, when every delicate or weakly perfon is probably more or lefs liable to experience fimilar effects. It is not only in many instances the exciting cause of phthisis pulmonalis and rheumatism, but of dangerous hæmorrhages, eryfipelatous inflammation with a tendency to terminate in gangrene, abortions in pregnant women, and the most obstinate and ill-conditioned state of buboes* and other ulcerations. To the fame

* Mr. Hunter, in his Lectures on Surgery, beftows particular attention in pointing out this flate of buboes, and inculcating the neceffity of diffinguifhing fcrophulous from venereal ulcers, and attending to the cafes in which the two are combined; and Mr. Cline (to whom I am infinitely indebted for the inftruction which I have both publicly and privately, at different times, derived from him) places in the cleareft point of view, in his Anatomical and Surgical Lectures, the danger of perfifting in the ufe of mercury,

fame caufe we must attribute tedious ulcerations in the mouth, with fætor of the breath, and loss of teeth; great diforder in the flomach and intestines, with a tendency to fyncope; an immoderate discharge of faliva, profuse diarrhœa, fweating, or an unufual difcharge of urine, according to the irritable condition of the respective organs; diffreffing pain and fullnefs in the head; impaired vision, and even mania itfelf. Laftly, a ftate of the most extreme debility, tremor, hectic fever, palfy, dropfy, and death, have all been known to refult from the injudicious administration of mercury. These were more frequent when the pernicious practice of falivation was supposed necessary to the complete cure of the difease, but are still met with oftener than we should be inclined to fufpect, from the many improvements which

mercury, when there is reafon to apprehend, from the fpreading of the ulcer during its employment, that too great a quantity has been already introduced into the body. have been made in regulating the effects of mercury on the constitution.

is particularly required.

33'I

In perfons who are vigorous and robuft, this remedy is apt to induce a state of violent inflammatory action, unlefs moderated by evacuations: but people of this description bear but a small proportion to the bulk of mankind; and hence a state of debility, attending the irritating action of mercury, is, in general, to be feared, and guarded against with every possible care. Now, this debility, and most of the alarming fymptoms which have been mentioned, appear to be obviated in no way more certainly than by the free exhibition of Peruvian Bark, which I would earneftly inculcate in all the cafes of weakly and delicate patients, who require the use of mercurials, whether of a fcrophulous confitution or not.

By fuch a plan of treatment there is reafon to expect that most of the unfavourable effects of mercury on the body may be prevented. When they have already taken place, it becomes absolutely necesfary

fary to defift from all mercurial remedies for a time, and trust to Bark, opiates, and a proper regulation of diet and cloathing, for their removal. In fhort, a more complete contrast in the action of medicines can scarcely be imagined, than that which is found in Bark and mercury. Mercurial remedies almost constantly quicken the pulse, heat the skin, and produce much uneafinefs in the ftomach and inteftines. The Bark, on the contrary, increases the vigour of the body, independent of any obvious excitement or accelerated motion of the blood, and its general tendency is to invigorate the ftomach, and mend the appetite. From a confideration of these circumstances, if direct facts in favour of the utility of Bark in the cafes which have been mentioned were wanting, there would still be fome propriety in employing it, with a view of correcting the effects of the mercury.

I have been more particularly induced to infift on this fubject, from having feen cafes of lues venerea, at different times, in which

333

which buboes and other fymptoms were daily increasing, in proportion to the quantity of mercury which was employed; and yet this pernicious plan of treatment was perfisted in, till at length it became indifpenfably neceffary to lay it aside.

The free use of farsaparilla, as well as Peruvian Bark, is often indicated in such cases; though I have more than once known the Bark, assisted by a moderate quantity of wine, independent of any other remedy, produce, in the course of a few days, every favourable alteration that could have been expected.

Patients, after having employed mercury a great length of time, are fometimes ftill affected with fevere pains in the limbs. Thefe feem frequently to be of the rheumatic kind, and will now and then yield pretty readily to a ftrong decoction of Bark, with the tincture of guaiacum; whereas a continuation of the mercurial courfe is undoubtedly productive of alarming confequences. And even in cafes where mercury has been ufed but moderately, and where there is a fufpicion of the venereal virus
DISEASES, Ec.

334

virus still remaining in the body, the most troublefome pains, such as originate probably from a combination of rheumatism with lues venerea, will sometimes give way more speedily to the use of Bark and guaiacum, with a small proportion of corrosive sublimate, than to a much larger quantity of mercury administered alone.

The use of Peruvian Bark in gleets has been mentioned in another part of this Effay; and it may not be improper, before this chapter is concluded, to take notice of another very troublefome complaint connected with the venereal virus, viz. the chordee, which is now and then extremely obftinate, and of a fpafmodic nature, and for the cure of which, on particular occafions, Dr. Foart Simmons, in his elegant Treatife on the Gonorrhœa, recommends the Peruvian Bark.

Dr. Schwediauer alfo, in treating of the Gonorrhæa, advifes that Bark fhould be given to perfons of irritable conftitutions, where the difeafe is attended with much pain and quicknefs of the pulfe.

there is a impicion of

A SHORT A P P E N D I X, ON THE CINCHONA CARRIBBÆA, INCLUDING THE

Jamaica Bark, that of St. Lucia, &c.

With a few additional REMARKS on the RED PERUVIAN BARK.

A S I have not had many opportunities either of making experiments on the Barks brought from the Weft India iflands, or of feeing their exhibition in different difeafes, I must trust more to the obfervations of others than I have done in treating of the Peruvian Bark.

It was observed in the beginning of this Effay, that two species of Cinchona had been described by Linnæus, viz. the

336

the Cinchona officinalis panicula brachiata, and the Cinchona pedunculis unifloris. The latter of these remains to be confidered in this place, and must be supposed to comprehend every plant of the nature of Cinchona produced throughout the West-Indies, although the species may admit of great variety.

For feveral years, we were only acquainted with the Bark of the ifland of Jamaica, first deferibed by Dr. Wright, in the Philosophical Transactions for the year 1777, on which I shall proceed to offer a few remarks, before any account is given of the St. Lucia Bark, which has been made the subject of observation, fince that time, by different persons.

Dr. Wright observes *, that the Bark tree of Jamaica grows on stony lands near the sea-shore, is called the sea-side beech, and rifes only to twenty set; though he adds, in the Medical Commentaries of

* Philosophical Transactions, vol. lxvii. for the year 1777, page 504.

Edinburgh,

Edinburgh *, that he had afterwards found it growing in some parts of the island to forty feet. The trunk is not thick in proportion, but hard, tough, and of a yellowish white colour on the infide. The leaves are of a rufty green colour, and the young buds of a bluish green hue. It bloffoms in November, and continues in flower till February, having on the fame tree or fprig, flowers and ripe pods. The flowers are of a dufkish yellow colour, and the pods black. Thefe, when ripe, split in two, and their flat brown feeds are in every refpect fimilar to the defcription which has been given of the feeds of the Cinchona officinalis. He defcribes the Bark as being in general fmooth and grey on the outfide, though fometimes rough and fcabrous; -on the infide, when well dried, of a dark brown colour. The only opportunity, which I have had of examining this

* Vol. v. page 398.

Beoub

337

Bark, was in consequence of a small quantity with which I was favoured by Dr. Henry Cullen of Edinburgh. It was flat and thick; externally of a greyish colour, rough, cracked, and fpungy ;- internally, firmer, but fibrous, woody, and of a brownish colour. With regard to the tafte, Dr. Wright thinks that it is at first sweet, with a mixture of the flavour of horse-radish, and of the aromatics of the eaft; but, when swallowed, of that very bitterness and aftringency which characterise Peruvian Bark. In the pieces which I have examined, I have only been able to perceive an extremely bitter, fweetish and nauseous tafte, refiding more particularly in the internal lamina, the exernal layer or covering being nearly infipid. It is not improbable that a difference in the age, method of drying, &c. may give rife to fome diverfity in its fenfible qualities, and that the fresh Bark may affect the organ of tafte in a manner very different from the dried, or that which has been kept feveral years .- Reduced

339

duced to powder, it refembles, in colour and appearance, the common Peruvian Bark, and yields its properties plentifully both to cold and boiling water. The colour of the infufion, however, is much deeper than that of the quilled Peruvian Bark, and extremely bitter; but it appears to me, from the tafte, as well as from the addition of a chalybeate folution to fome of the transparent infusion, to poffefs but little aftringency.

On the fubject of its exhibition, Dr. Wright informs us, that many opportunities had occurred to him of trying its effects, efpecially in remitting fevers; and that after an emetic or gentle cathartic, if neceffary, he had frequently administered this Bark with fuccess; that it strengthened the stomach, checked retching and vomiting, corrected morbid humours in the *primæ viæ*, and speedily conquered the difease. It would appear, then, from the authority of this gentleman, that it must be a remedy of great efficacy; and, Z_2 although

340

although it may differ in its fenfible qualities from the true Cinchona, it cannot be doubted that it approaches nearly to it, both from the botanical account, and from its power of fubduing remittents. In fituations, therefore, where neither the red nor common Peruvian Bark can be obtained of a genuine quality, or in fufficient quantity, the Jamaica Bark, or Cinchona Jamaicenfis of Dr. Wright, if at hand, promifes to be the most effectual fubftitute that can be employed.

I shall next attempt to deferibe the St. Lucia Bark, and point out the circumstances in which it appears to differ from that of the island of Jamaica.—In confequence of the trials made by Dr. Young, in St. Lucia, during the war, with a species of Cinchona which he had discovered there, and which he found effectual in the cure of intermittent fevers, several parcels of it were brought to London. Among others, Dr. Saunders was favoured with a quantity of it from Dr. Young, with

with a particular account of all the facts which had been afcertained at that time concerning it. Dr. Kentifh has fince publifhed fome experiments, which he made on this kind of Bark; and Mr. George Wilfon has communicated to the Royal Society, the obfervations of Mr. Davidfon, furgeon at St. Lucia, with fome of his own on the fame fubject, which are inferted in the laft volume of the Philofophical Tranfactions*.

The Bark-tree of St. Lucia is faid to be about the fize of the cherry-tree, feldom thicker than the thigh, and tolerably ftraight; to delight in a fhady fituation; and to grow, in general, in a ftiff, red clay.—Mr. Davidfon obferves, that the colour of the Bark is of a lighter red than that which was fent out, as red Bark, to the hofpital, inclining more to the colour of cinnamon. This was exactly the cafe with a quantity which I reduced to powder; but it muft follow, from the inform-

* Vol. 1xxiv. for 1784, page 452.

Z 3

ation

341

342

ation of Dr. Young, that the colour muft vary confiderably in different parcels, being remarkably influenced by the age of the trees, by the foil, and other caufes. Some pieces of this Bark are flat, thick, and reddifh; others, thin, pale, and rolled up in quills. These circumstances were mentioned more fully in a former part of this treatife, in order to illustrate the nature of the red Peruvian Bark, and need only be referred to on the present occafion *.

The St. Lucia Bark, although undoubtedly procured from a fpecies of Cinchona, according to Sir Jofeph Banks and others, differs effentially from the Cinchona officinalis in feveral particulars. It poffeffes an emetic quality, not common to the true Bark, breaks more woody and fplintery, and is far more naufeous to the tafte, the extract refembling more the bitter of gentian than of Peruvian Bark. It agrees in many refpects with the Jamaica

• Page 130.

Bark,

Bark. Among the reft, they are both extremely bitter, and have a fweetifh difagreeable tafte; but I have not been able to find, either from Dr. Wright's account, or from any other enquiry, that the Jamaica Bark is poffeffed of an emetic property; which therefore eftablifhes a ftriking difference, independent of feveral varieties which may be traced in the botanical accounts which have been given of them.

Water and fpirit both readily extract the fenfible qualities of the St. Lucia Bark, the cold infufion of which, prepared by rubbing two drachms of the Bark ten or fifteen minutes with four ounces of water, is of a very deep colour, refembling in appearance a ftrong tincture of common Bark, and is intenfely bitter. The infufion of Jamaica Bark, although the powder from which it was made was of a deeper colour than the St. Lucia, did not appear to be quite fo ftrongly impregnated, or to be fo highly coloured, as the other infufion.

It

343

It has been fuppofed by feveral perfons, that the Bark of St. Lucia is not only more bitter, but more aftringent, even than the red Peruvian Bark.—The bitternefs is certainly of a very different kind; and, with regard to aftringency, I have not been able to difcover it by the tafte, either in the Jamaica or St. Lucia Bark; and in precipitation with chalybeate folutions, the marks of aftringency are but inconfiderable, in comparifon with those exhibited by the red Bark under fimilar circumftances.

To warm water the St. Lucia Bark yields its properties still more readily. A pint of boiling water, poured upon an ounce of the powder, becomes instantly of a deep brown or reddish colour, and is, if possible, still more bitter than the cold infufion.

A curious part of the chemical nature of this Bark remains to be mentioned. I was favoured lately by Mr. George Wilfon, a gentleman well known to many of the profession for his ingenuity and abilitics,

lities, with a finall quantity of a thickish deep green oily fubstance, which, he informed me, he had procured from the St. Lucia Bark, during the preparation of the spirituous extract. He has fince furnished me with an account of the manner in which it was obtained, which I shall infert in his own words .-... '' In the month " of February last, I put, to one pound of " " the St. Lucia Bark in fine powder, fix " pints of rectified spirit of wine, and di-" gested them together for fix weeks, " then filtered off the tincture, and pro-" ceeded to evaporate it to the confistence " of an extract. By an unlucky accident, " before the process was completed, the " pan tilted over, and only one pint of " the tincture was faved; which yielded " eight scruples of extract, greatly loaded " with a deep green oil, very acrid and " bitter to the tafte. I feparated, by pref-" fure, one drachm and a half of this oil, " and the extract still continued to be " loaded with it, through the whole of " its fubstance. The oil is very active, ss It

345.

346

" It is fo very difagreeable, and dwells fo long on the tafte, that the leaft touch of it with the tongue produces naufea. A fingle drop occafioned a tedious and intolerable ficknefs in my apprentice, who tafted it. The tafte of the extract thus prepared is the fame, and but litthe inferior in its effects.

". " Having completed my procefs with " the spirituous digestion, I poured upon " the reliduum, from which the tincture " had been filtered, three gallons of water. "Thefe were boiled together very carefully, and more water was added from " time to time, until the quantity it was " boiled in amounted to nine gallons. " The whole was then reduced to three " gallons, which being ftrained cautioufly " through fine canvas, and then evapo-" rated to an extract of a proper pilular " confiftence, yielded twelve ounces and " feven drachms. This was quite free " from oil, and, although very bitter, did " not, on tafting, produce the nausea as " above - mentioned. There remained, « after

347

" after these processes with the spirit and water, an insipid earth, weighing fix ounces two drachms.

"Of the watery extract, my apprentice "took a foruple repeatedly, without experiencing any nauleating effects; whereas lefs than half that quantity of the "Bark in fubftance, or even two or three "grains of the fpirituous extract, never fail to excite naulea, and most commonfail to excite naulea, and most commony vomiting alfo. I think, therefore, that we may fairly conclude the emetic quality to be refident in the green oil and refin, and that it is not improbable, if the oil could be entirely feparated, that the pure refin would lose almost (if not altogether) these effects.

" It remains now to be tried, whether the watery extract, thus deprived of the emetic quality, ftill retains its febrifuge properties; which I have yet had no opportunity of determining."

I cannot help regretting that the above account was not in my poffession sooner. Almost the whole of the foregoing part of

of the treatife was printed when it came to me; fo that I have not been able to repeat the process on an extensive scale. From fix or feven ounces of the spirituous tincture of St. Lucia Bark, however, evaporated to a pilular confistence by the water bath, neither my friend Mr. Babington, of Guy's Hofpital, nor myfelf, could obtain any thing oily; and the St. Lucia Bark, in diffillation with water, yields nothing of an oily nature. If the green oil, then, in queftion does really exist in this kind of Bark, and is not produced in confequence of any decomposition or alteration in the refin, by too great a degree of heat, it will form a remarkable exception to vegetables in general; from which, I believe, there is fcarcely an inftance of an oil being thus procured; most effential oils being separated in distillation with water. me avoil I doldar

But, at any rate, this green oil possefies very curious properties; and it is to be hoped that Mr. Wilson will investigate the subject farther, and take an opportunity of

11

348

APPENDIX. . 349 of communicating to the public the refult of his enquiries.

The fmall quantity of the oil, which Mr. Wilfon kindly put into my hands, was perfectly inflammable, lighter than water, and had not the flightest tendency to unite with it. In rectified spirit, it diffolved completely and instantly, and imparted a greenish colour. A few drops of it, exposed to heat in a tea-spoon, difcharged an offenfive fmoke or vapour, till at length a fmall portion of a fixed blackish substance remained behind, not completely foluble in fpirit, and requiring the affistance of heat before any folution at all appeared to take place. The fmell of it was fomewhat empyreumatic, and the tafte of the fame kind, joined with a most difagreeable bitter.

It is not improbable that most of the islands in the West Indies produce plants of the nature of the Cinchona; but it must be determined in future, whether they are all varieties only, or can be referred with propriety to different species. I recollect to or have 112

350 .

have brought with me to England, from the ifland of Barbadoes, fome pieces of a bitter Bark, at the defire of Mr. Jofhua Steel, a gentleman of extensive philosophical knowledge, which he wished to be examined more particularly by his friends Sir John Pringle, Sir Joseph Banks, and Dr. Watson; but as the botanical account of the plant was imperfect, nothing certain could be determined with regard to it. It is probable, notwithstanding, that it is a variety of the Cinchona Carribbæa, as the Bark refembled that of St. Lucia in appearance and fensible qualities.

In the printed minutes, alfo, of the Society of Arts, &c. at the ifland of Barbadoes, is inferted a letter from Dr. Goulding, an eminent phyfician there, inclofing an account, which he had received from Dr. Anderfon, at St. Vincent's, of the difcovery of a new fpecies of Cinchona, which appeared to be the celebrated red Bark, fome of the feeds of which he had likewife fent to Barbadoes.

When the St. Lucia Bark was first tried, 10 in

in the ifland from which it receives its name, we are informed, both by Dr. Young and Mr. Davidson, that its ftrong emetic and purgative qualities prevented its exhibition, but that the beft fuccefs had been experienced afterwards from fome of it, which had been kept a long time, and was fufficiently dried. It was employed chiefly in the form of infufion, in aq. calcis, or in fimple water, in the proportion of one ounce to three pints. In substance, it was given from twenty to thirty grains for a dofe, never exceeding the latter quantity, as it was found that the ftomach would feldom retain more than twenty grains. It would feem that the St. Lucia Bark had alfo been tried by fome of the furgeons in the navy, during the war; but, as Dr. Blane, in his treatife on the difeafes of feamen, lately published, has not given any account of it, we must conclude, that the trials were not sufficiently numerous, or that it did not answer the expectations which had been formed of it.

The trials which have been made with this

351

352

this kind of Bark in the hofpitals in London, and in the infirmary at Edinburgh, have not been fo much in its favour as was expected, from the account of its having cured intermittents at St. Lucia, after the common Peruvian Bark had failed.

In doses of half a drachm, although it was well dried, it produced naufea in feveral of the patients to whom it was administered by Dr. Saunders, in Guy's Hofpital; and, as it discovered no remarkable efficacy in speedily subduing the intermittents, it was laid afide .- Dr. Kentish, who has treated of its medical effects, as well as its chemical qualities, attributes the want of fuccels to its having been given in too large dofes; and adds, that he has experienced its good effects in dofes of five or ten grains, joined with canella alba. But, although we may express ourfelves indebted to him for this information, and although we fhould allow that the St. Lucia Bark may prove a remedy for intermittent fevers, and other difeafes where bitters and tonics are required, yet we cannot help

help thinking that Dr. Kentish has been too fanguine in his opinion, and that he has haftily and improperly called in queftion the fuperior efficacy of the red Bark.

He has mentioned feveral authorities to prove, that, in Edinburgh, it had not anfwered the character which had been given of it by Dr. Saunders; to which it may be observed, that intermittents are feldom met with at that place, and confequently that the trials which were made with it were not fufficiently numerous to admit of any decifive inference : and again, it was certainly difficult to obtain genuine red Bark in that city. Unlefs the good pieces were carefully picked out from the bad, I could find but few druggists there, who were able to furnish it in a perfect condition. On the ftrength of a fingle cafe, too, the red Bark is condemned by Dr. Kentish, as having produced an unfavourable state of an ulcer, which was altered for the better on returning to the use of common Peruvian Bark, which had been given in the beginning. Mr. Bell, in the last edition

Aa

353

tion of his Treatife on Ulcers, has publifhed a cafe fo very fimilar, that it appears to be the fame with that juft referred to. I cannot help expressing my furprife, with many others who have taken notice of it, that a gentleman of Mr. Bell's character should have drawn fo hafty a conclusion, and should not have endeavoured to distinguish with greater care between the effects of a remedy and accidental circumstances.

But we are even told by Dr. Kentifh, that the ufe of the red Bark is on the decline; in which I may venture to fay he is much miftaken, unlefs it be meant, that, from the high price of it, few perfons can afford to employ it in ordinary cafes of difeafe. The fcarcity of it has in feveral inftances led to the moft flagrant abufes, fuch as fubftituting in its place other kinds of Bark, and attempting to imitate it by the affiftance of different colouring materials.

There is no difficulty in detecting fuch tricks, if the fenfible qualities of the article,

9

355

cle, and the tafte more efpecially, be attended to, by fuch as have been accuftomed to genuine red Bark : and it is to be hoped, that all who in future may be difpofed to call in queftion the powers of this valuable remedy, will be cautious in afcertaining the exact quality of that which was adminiftered, in difcriminating the effects of remedies from the progrefs of difeafe and accidental fymptoms, and in bringing forward fuch a number of cafes, as, upon reflection and candid examination, will fupport the conclusion which they wish to eftablish.

An importation from Spain of thirty chefts of red Bark within the few laft weeks, and an additional quantity which is foon expected, will, I truft, reduce the price of it, and render its use again general.

THE END.



A Company and Com

A CID of Sugar, readily decomposes an infusion of Bark in lime-water - Pag	
of Bark in lime-water Pag	e 40
Acids, addition of, to Peruvian Bark -	152
Æther, vitriolic, scarcely acts upon Peruvian Bark	59
Alston, Dr. his opinion of the bitternefs and af- tringency of Bark — —	12
Alum, Earth of, rather retards than promotes the action of water on Bark — —	57
Analysis of quilled Bark	15
	16
Anafarca very frequent among the negroes in the West Indies — —	260
Antiseptic properties of the quilled and red Peru- vian Bark compared — —	106
to be admitted	135
Antimonial remedies, whether incompatible with the use of Bark	197
Angina Maligna, remarks concerning -	207
Antispasmodic remedies indicated in the malignant Angina, to co-operate with Peruvian Bark -	220
Appendix on the Cinchona Caribbæa, &c	335
	rome

Aroma of vegetables refident in their effential
oil Page 17
Bark — — — 18
Aromatics, addition of, to Peruvian Bark - 152
Asafætida recommended in malignant Angina - 221
, cafe in which it proved ferviceable - 222
, in form of clyfter, most convenient for
young children — 222
Afthma, its treatment by antifpafmodics and Pe-
ruvian Bark — 277
Astringency, in what part of Bark it refides - 71
, opinion different from that of Dr.
Lewis, concerning 73
the stand mervers in the star descent of the start of the
diffen, Dri his ppinion office bitternels and al-
Baker, Sir George, his authority in favour of Bark
in catarrh 265
Bark, Peruvian, small flat pieces of, compared
with the quilled — — 77
Bitterness, in what part of Peruvian Bark it resides 71
Bleeding, topical, often ferviceable in cafes where
Bark is required — 200
Bark is required 200
Bark is required — 200 Blood, how far Bark enters it in a changed or un-

-C

Camphor, in what cafes proper to be joined with Peruvian Bark ______ 156 Cafearilla imparts a firong impregnation both to water and fpirit in diffillation _____ 19

and the

Cascarilla,

Cascarilla, fimple distilled water of, recommended	
to be kept in the fhops Page	: 19
an excellent addition to Bark in many	
difeafes	155
Catarrh, in what cafes of, Peruvian Bark may be	
	2.65
in old perfons often falutary, but may fometimes require Bark	266
Causes which occasion a variety in Peruvian Bark	6
Caufic Spirit of Sal Ammoniac, action of, on com- mon Bark	60
Chalybeates administered in combination with Pe-	
ruvian Bark — — — —	155
Chlorofis fometimes more effectually treated by	-
chalybeates than by Bark	263
Chorea, or St. Vitus's Dance, treatment of -	277
Clysters of Peruvian Bark, their efficacy —	145
Condamine's account of the plant which furnishes Peruvian Bark, the most accurate —	3
Condition in which the druggifts receive the Bark	10
Conclusions from the experiments on quilled and	1. al
red Peruvian Bark — — —	108
Costiveness, produced by Peruvian Bark, how best	
obviated — — —	151
, habitual, fometimes cured by Bark	284
Croup, phenomena of, confidered, in order to il- luftrate the manner in which death is produced	
in the malignant Angina — —	219
Crude Sal Ammoniac, joined with Bark, in what cafes — — —	156
St man on common converse street with writer 18	
and the second s	

Decoction of Bark, carefully prepared, more efficacious than the cold infusion — 35

Aa4

Decostion

Decoffion of Bark, additional proof of its superior ftrength Page 67
cival in the preparation of
the decoction of quilled 97
employed in acute cafes where the powder can-
Deafnefs, fuppofed to arife from Bark, without fuf- ficient foundation 84
Diabetes, fome remarks on its treatment and lead- ing fymptoms 267
not be equal to the cure of — 270
Diarrhæa, produced by Peruvian Bark, how beft obviated — — — — — 151
Difference in the price and quality of Bark, kept by the druggifts, remarkable — 9
Different methods of exhibiting Peruvian Bark - 140
Difeafes in which Bark is more particularly re- quired — — — — — 167
, anomalous, approaching to the nature of intermittents and remittents, often require the free ufe of Bark - 187
on their nature 272
best method of administering it in such cases - 262 Distillation of common Peruvian Bark with water 18
fpirit
of red Peruvian Bark with water - 94
with proof fpirit 95
Distillations

Diffillations of Cascarilla compared with those of Peruvian Bark — — Pag	e 19
Diuretics, in what cafes proper to be joined with the Bark	157
Dropsy, remarks concerning	258
	259
Dysentery, observations on the varieties of -	242
of great debility and malignancy among the ne- groes in the Weft Indies	212
, treatment of, by Bark and other reme-	243
dies	243

E

Elixir of Vitriol frequently joined to the prepara-	
tions of Bark with advantage -	152
Epilepfy, obfervations on its treatment by dif- ferent mineral tonics, with fome doubts regard-	3
ing their efficacy — —	273
, treatment of, as well as hysteria, differ-	
ent during the interval and paroxyfm —	274
, variety of caufes which may produce it,	
requiring a variety in the treatment —	276
Erysipelas, observations concerning -	240
dicated — — —	241
Essential Oil not discoverable in Peruvian Bark -	- 20
Effential Salt of Bark, prepared by Mr. Godfrey,	.60
its properties — —	163
External application of Peruvian Bark -	145
Extract of Peruvian Bark, elegant methods of ad- ministering	IEA
	154
macongia deferues to be preferred	160
macopœia deserves to be preferred —	162
Ex	trad

•

Extract of Peruvian Bark, improvement in the preparation of, fuggested — Page 163

F

Farre, Dr. of Barbadoes, his account of the red
Bark - 117
, his treatment of a dan-
gerous epidemic fever, by Peruvian Bark - 203
Farquhar, Mr. his experience highly in favour of the red Bark - 121
Female Peruvian Bark9
Fevers, intermittent, observations concerning - 170
, of an irregular form not un-
frequent — —
, the theory of, as well as of
continued fevers, to be confidered imperfect,
and why 172
, remarks on their treatment 175
, complicated with other dif-
eafes — 181
fully treated — 185
, continued, fome inquiries into their con-
nection with other fevers — 188
, appear to be extremely diffinct
from intermittents — — 189
, reafons for believing that they
are connected with remittents - 191
, cafes of, in which other reme-
dies are preferable to Bark, or may be employed
to co-operate with it 200
, variety in their fymptoms and
termination - 204
barrand of all control of Fevers,

Fevers, continued, flow recovery from, and ter- mination into other difeafes — Page	205
Fever and Ague, a difease in Barbadoes so called,	
though differing in many circumstances from	
the true intermittent fever	191
Fixed air, united with water, does not appear to decompose an infusion of Peruvian Bark in	
lime-water — — —	39
-, in its elaftic ftate, properly managed, readily precipitates the lime from the fame in-	
fufion	40
vian Bark, tends to illustrate Mr. Henry's ideas	
on fermentation — —	62
Fordyce, Sir William, remarks on the treatment of intermittents, recommended in his Fragmenta	tali .
Chirurgica et Medica – –	182
Formulæ of Peruvian Bark neceffary, in some cases,	
to be frequently varied — —	148
Fruit and feeds of Peruvian Bark, their medicinal	
powers	5
supports two species or variations of the sente 311	
to list offer hine of a admentib	
General History of Peruvian Bark -	I
Gangrene, observations on its nature and mode of treatment — — — —	300
	1

efpecially indicated — 303 Gentian, diffillation of, compared with the diffillations of Peruvian Bark — 23 Gum Arabic, addition of, to decoctions of Bark 150

H

Habit, effects of, with regard! to Peruvian Bark, in the treatment of intermittents — 182 Hæmorrhages,

Hamorrhages, observations on their nature and	
variety — — Page	251
, remarks on the treatment of, by a	
late author on Materia Medica —	253
gents strictly fo called	255
circumftances, Peruvian Bark is more efpecially applicable	256
Heat, fuddenly applied, diffipates fome of the finer refinous particles of Peruvian Bark, with the confequences refulting from it —	24
Head-ach, remarkable cafe of, which yielded to Peruvian Bark	188
Heberden, Dr. his opinion of the use of Bark in hectic fever — —	291
Hooping Cough, remarks on its treatment -	279
Hunter, Mr. John, his idea of hectic fever -	291
Huxham, Dr. celebrated tincture of, when in-	12
dicated — — — — — — —	154
Hydrocephalus, two species or varieties of the acute	311
, diffection of a child who died of,	
with fingular appearances —	311
Hypochondriasis, tonics neither necessary nor fafe in the treatment of, according to Dr. Cullen	280
much relieved, according to Sy-	
denham, by Bark — —	281
Hysteria, observations concerning -	274
, variety of causes which may produce it,	276

I

x

Jaundice frequently requires tonics, with reafons for preferring Bark _ _ _ 270

Jaundice,

Jaurdice, two remarkable cafes of, complicated with other difeafes, and requiring Peruvian Bark — Page	272
Infusion of common Peruvian Bark compared with the decoction	34
of quilled	97
be preferred to the decoction -	144

K

Keir, Dr. late of St. Thomas's Hofpital, experiment made by him on the blood of a man who was taking Peruvian Bark - 134

L

Lewis's description of the sensible properties of	
common Peruvian Bark	II
Lime-water, action of, on common Peruvian Bark	38
on red Bark	98
disposses difposses difposses difposses difposses difposses difference di difference difference difference difference difference dif	39
with, its efficacy well ascertained —	158
Lime, in a large proportion, appears to destroy the properties of Peruvian Bark, and to produce effects opposite to those of lime-water	ĄI
, opposite effects of, in different proportions, agreeable to various chemical phenomena	43
Liquorice, addition of, to decoctions of Bark -	150
Lues Venerea, dissection of a man who died of it, with	

with an application of the appearances to other fubjects — Page 218 Lues Venerea, cafes of, in which Peruvian Bark is indicated — 324

M

Macbride, Dr. the method recommended by him,	
for preparing an infusion of Bark with lime,	
liable to objection — —	44
his theory of the action of lime on	
Peruvian Bark —	45
Magnesia, calcined, action of, on common Peru- vian Bark	48
pared with, exhibits many remarkable proper-	
ties —	48
different additions to it	49
milar on common Bark	52
act on Bark, unlefs well rubbed together into the confiftence of a pafte	54
moted by heat moted by heat	54
ning, making ink, &c.	55
	57
Bark Bark	102
red Bark difficult to explain	103
Magn	efia,

Magnefia, infusion of common Bark prepared with, its actual exhibition and good effects — Page 158
preferable to the infusion of Bark in lime-water 159
with Peruvian Bark, even when given in fub- ftance, and why 160
Materia Medica, order or clafs of, to which the Bark fhould be referred 137
Measles, in what cases of, Peruvian Bark has been recommended 248
, hoarfenefs remaining after, cured by Bark 266
Method of collecting and preparing Peruvian Bark for the market 5
of diftinguishing good Bark 8 & 14
employed, throughout the whole of the experiments, for alcertaining the powers of dif-
ferent menstrua on the Bark 26
Modus Operandi of Peruvian Bark in general - 132
Myrrh, combined with Bark, in gangrenous fore- throats and intermittents 156
and a second show an inchie to the second second second

N

II

84

Neceffary that every practitioner fhould be well acquainted with the different appearances and fenfible qualities of the Bark

Narcotic power, afcribed to Peruvian Bark, without foundation

0

Objections, commonly urged against the use of Bark in continued fevers, confidered 195 Operation

136
180
180
223
223
224

P

Palpitation, treatment of, by Peruvian Bark - 284
Palfy, cafes of, to which Peruvian Bark is more especially applicable 283
Percival, Dr. his Essay on astringents - 15
Peruvian Bark confifts chiefly, if not intirely, of fixed parts 25
Perfons of delicate and irritable conftitutions, dif- eafes to which they are liable, with the treat- ment by Bark, chiefly in the interval — 264
Pharmaceutical treatment of Bark 160
Phthisis Pulmonalis, observations on its nature and treatment 313
authorities to juftify the use
of Bark in 315
Prejudices concerning the use of Bark in intermit- tents much diminished 169
Pringle, Sir John, his observations on the use of Bark in acute rheumatism 233
Proof

Proof Spirit, action of, upon best quilled Bark Pag	e 25
, on red Peruvian Bark	95
Proportion of the refinous to the mucilaginous parts of Peruvian Bark cannot well be afcer- tained	69
Pus, a few observations on its appearance and formation	288
, how far its formation may be confidered fa- lutary or otherwife	292
, of a favourable kind, different methods of favouring its production	294
, healthy and perfect, various caufes which tend to oppose the formation of,	295
, healthy, more frequently produced by Bark than any other remedy	297
fometimes apparently good, and yet Bark may be required	298

R

Ranby, Mr. his Treatife on Gun-fhot Wounds strongly inculcates the use of Peruvian Bark	297
Rectified Spirit of Wine, action of, on best quilled	
Bark	27
, on red Bark -	96
diffolves more of the Bark	
than proof fpirit, and in what proportion -	28
power can be explained on chemical principles'	28
Red Peruvian Bark, inquiry concerning its pro- perties	86
, variety in its appearance –	91
Вь	Red

Red Peruvian Bark, care should be taken in the	
choice of, Page	92
lofes its colour by long ex-	
posure to the light	93
evidently more bitter and af-	
tringent to the tafte than the common Bark -	94
, objections to the use of, con-	
fidered	III
, examination of the proofs of	
its superior efficacy	114
whether the Cinchona Offi-	
cinalis of Linnæus, a variety of it, or a different fpecies of the genus Cinchona	125
the second se	1-5
Cinchona Officinalis	126
Refin of Peruvian Bark appears to contain both the	
bitternefs and aftringency	73
Refinous part varies remarkably, according to the	
quality of red Bark	108
Remedies calculated to promote perspiration not	
precluded, in continued fevers, by the use of	
Bark — — —	197
Rickets, why referred to the head of fcrophula -	308
Rigby, Mr. his authority in favour of the red Bark	116
, his propofal, of administering Bark	
during the paroxyfm of intermittents, confi-	
dered	178
Rheumatism, observations concerning -	227
, acute, its obstinacy according to the	
common_treatment	229
, PeruvianBark administered for	
the removal of, by Dr. Saunders	231
II Rheuma	tifm

Rheumatism, acute, different conditions of the bo- dy under which it appears - Page	235
proposed, division of, into two species,	236
is ftrongly indicated	237
but in general requires remedies of a more fli- mulating nature — — —	240
Rum, good Jamaica, action of, on common Peru- vian Bark	57
Bark, on red Peruvian	99

S

Sandiford, Dr. late of Barbadoes, his authority in	
favour of Bark, even during the imperfect re- mission of fevers	186
Saunders, Dr. William, his authority in favour of the red Bark	87
Scrophulous affections, their variety and method of treatment	304
	304
Scrophula, Peruvian Bark among the remedies best calculated for restraining the progress of —	305
	308
to be ferviceable in	313
, utility of the proposed division of	319
Peruvian Bark in the treatment of	320
Secretions, in fome cafes, rather promoted than re- tarded by Bark	196
Bb2 Ser	nfible

to variation 60 fred Bark on the body, confidered 110 Serpentaria Virginiana, addition of, to Peruvian Bark 156 Simmons, Dr. his letter to Dr. Saunders, giving a concife view of the natural hiftory of the red Bark 128 Sleep fhould not be interrupted, in fevers, to ad- minifter Bark or other remedies 202 Small-pox, obfervations on the treatment of, by Peruvian Bark 245 Smith, Mr. of Stoke Newington, an obflinate cafe of intermittent fever by Sore-throat, patrid ulcarated, obfervations con- cerning, not fo frequent in England as is generally believed 208 mith extract of Bark and thin jelly of Starch, preferred to thofe recommended by Dr. Fother- gill, moft probable caufe of death in, affigned, moft probable caufe of death in, affigned 218	Sensible properties of common Peruvian Bark Pag	ge 7
to variation 80 	of the red Peruvian Bark -	90
Serpentaria Virginiana, addition of, to Peruvian Bark 156 Simmons, Dr. his letter to Dr. Saunders, giving a concife view of the natural hiftory of the red Bark 128 Sleep thould not be interrupted, in fevers, to ad- minifter Bark or other remedies 202 Small-pox, obfervations on the treatment of, by Peruvian Bark 245 Smith, Mr. of Stoke Newington, an obflinate cafe of intermittent fever by 122 Sore-throat, patrid ulcerated, obfervations con- cerning 207 , not fo frequent in England as is generally believed 208 mith extract of Bark and thin jelly of Starch, preferred to thofe recommended by Dr. Fother- gill 212 its great fatality in Barbadoes 213 Spanifb Ship, from Lima, capture of; with a cargo of red Bark 81	effects of common Bark on the body, liable	80
Bark 156 Simmons, Dr. his letter to Dr. Saunders, giving a concife view of the natural hiftory of the red Bark 128 Sleep fhould not be interrupted, in fevers, to adminifter Bark or other remedies 202 Small-pox, obfervations on the treatment of, by Peruvian Bark 245 Smith, Mr. of Stoke Newington, an obflinate cafe of intermittent fever by 122 Sore-throat, putrid ulcarated, obfervations concerning 207 Sore-throat, putrid ulcarated, obfervations concerning 207 . not fo frequent in England as is generally believed 208 . niftering Bark freely in 212 . with extract of Bark and thin jelly of Starch, preferred to thofe recommended by Dr. Fothergill 213 . moft probable caufe of death in, affigned 214 . of death in, affigned 215 . moft probable caufe of red Bark 214	of red Bark on the body, confidered	110
concife view of the natural hiftory of the red Bark 128 Sleep fhould not be interrupted, in fevers, to ad- minifter Bark or other remedies 202 Small-pox, obfervations on the treatment of, by Peruvian Bark 245 Smith, Mr. of Stoke Newington, an obflinate cafe of intermittent fever by 122 Sore-throat, patrid ulcerated, obfervations con- cerning 207	Serpentaria Virginiana, addition of, to Peruvian Bark	156
minifter Bark or other remedies 202 Small-pox, obfervations on the treatment of, by Peruvian Bark 245 Smith, Mr. of Stoke Newington, an obflinate cafe of intermittent fever by 122 Sore-throat, patrid ulcerated, obfervations con- cerning 207 Sore-throat, patrid ulcerated, obfervations con- cerning 207		128
Peruvian Bark 245 Smith, Mr. of Stoke Newington, an obflinate cafe of intermittent fever by 122 Sore-throat, patrid ulcerated, obfervations con- cerning 207 Sore-throat, patrid ulcerated, obfervations con- cerning 207 Image: Sore-throat, patrid ulcerated, obfervations con- cerning 208 Image: Sore-throat, patring 208 <td< td=""><td>Sleep fhould not be interrupted, in fevers, to ad- minister Bark or other remedies</td><td>202</td></td<>	Sleep fhould not be interrupted, in fevers, to ad- minister Bark or other remedies	202
of intermittent fever by 122 Sore-throat, patrid ulcerated, obfervations con- cerning, not fo frequent in England as is generally believed 205 , neceffity of admi- niftering Bark freely in, clyfters, prepared with extract of Bark and thin jelly of Starch, preferred to those recommended by Dr. Fother- gill its great fatality in Barbadoes, most probable cause of death in, affigned, most probable cause of red Bark 81	Small-pox, observations on the treatment of, by Peruvian Bark	245
cerning 207 , not fo frequent in 208 England as is generally believed 208 niftering Bark freely in 208 , neceffity of administering Bark freely in 212 , clyfters, prepared 208 with extract of Bark and thin jelly of Starch, 212 , preferred to those recommended by Dr. Fothergill 213 its great fatality in 214 Barbadoes 214 of death in, affigned 214 Spanish Ship, from Lima, capture of, with a cargo of red Bark 81	Smith, Mr. of Stoke Newington, an obfinate cafe of intermittent fever by	122
England as is generally believed 208 niftering Bark freely in, neceffity of admi, clyffers, prepared with extract of Bark and thin jelly of Starch, preferred to those recommended by Dr. Fother- gill its great fatality in Barbadoes its great fatality in Barbadoes, most probable cause of death in, affigned 212 Spanish Ship, from Lima, capture of, with a cargo of red Bark 81	Sore-throat, putrid ulcerated, observations con-	207
niftering Bark freely in 212 , clyfters, prepared with extract of Bark and thin jelly of Starch, preferred to those recommended by Dr. Fother- gill 213 its great fatality in 214 Barbadoes, most probable cause of death in, affigned 213 Spanish Ship, from Lima, capture of; with a cargo of red Bark 81		208
with extract of Bark and thin jelly of Starch, preferred to those recommended by Dr. Fother- gill 213 Barbadoes its great fatality in Barbadoes, most probable cause of death in, affigned, most probable cause spanish Ship, from Lima, capture of, with a cargo of red Bark 81	nistering Bark freely in, necessity of admi-	212
gill its great fatality in Barbadoes, most probable cause of death in, affigned, most probable cause spanish Ship, from Lima, capture of, with a cargo of red Bark 81	with extract of Bark and thin jelly of Starch,	
Barbadoes, most probable cause of death in, affigned, most probable cause spanish Ship, from Lima, capture of, with a cargo of red Bark 81		213
of death in, affigned , most probable cause 213 Spanish Ship, from Lima, capture of, with a cargo of red Bark		
of death in, affigned 218 Spanish Ship, from Lima, capture of, with a cargo of red Bark 88	COLUMN TO THE MERIDIAN PROPERTY AND THE PLANT	214
of red Bark 81		218
Specie		88
	S	pecies

	ge 6
Spirit, proof, four fucceffive additions of, to com- mon Peruvian Bark, with the confequences —	63
active parts of Peruvian Bark	66
Suppression of urine, case of, which was cured by Bark	283
Suppuration, observations concerning -	286
, procefs of, in what cafes inevitable	288
duce a favourable state of	288
Sydenham, Dr. his apprehenfions, concerning the exhibition of Bark a fhort time before the ac- ceffion of the cold ftage of intermittents —	177
tives in intermittents — —	184
T	
Table, exhibiting the relative powers of the dif- ferent menstrua, and additions, made to the quilled Peruvian Bark	68
, exhibiting a comparative view of the action of different fubftances on the quilled and red Peruvian Bark	110
Thefaurus Medicus of Edinburgh, paffage from the third volume of, concerning the use of Bark in acute rheumatism	
Tinctures of Bark, why they fhould be prepared in general with rectified fpirit or brandy -	232
Tonis property of Bark, not fufficient to explain its operation in all the difeafes where it is uleful	140
Tremor, remarks concerning, and how best treated	and a second
10	

V

Views to be answered by different additions to Peruvian Bark _____ 149

W

Water, action of, on Peruvian Bark in infusion	33
in decoction	33
	65
Wine, Port, probable caufe of its acting but flight- ly on Peruvian Bark	59
Bark Bark	61
, Rhenish,	61
Whytt, Dr. his authority to prove that Peruvian Bark is not always hurtful in catarrh, and that	
hoarfenefs may be cured by it	265

Y

Young, Dr. extract of a letter from, to Dr. Saunders, giving an account of the varieties of the St. Lucia Bark _____ 130

FINIS.









